

(11)

EP 1 262 190 A1

(12)

# **EUROPEAN PATENT APPLICATION** published in accordance with Art. 158(3) EPC

(43) Date of publication: 04.12.2002 Bulletin 2002/49

(21) Application number: 01908337.7

(22) Date of filing: 06.03.2001

(51) Int CI.7: A61K 38/22, A61K 45/00, A61P 5/10, A61P 15/00, A61P 15/08, A61P 15/10, C07K 14/72, C07K 16/28, C12N 15/12, C12Q 1/02, G01N 33/12, G01N 33/50, G01N 33/566, G01N 33/53

(86) International application number: PCT/JP01/01716

(87) International publication number: WO 01/066134 (13.09.2001 Gazette 2001/37)

(84) Designated Contracting States:

AT BE CH CY DE DK ES FI FR GB GR IE IT LI LU

MC NL PT SE TR

Designated Extension States:

AL LT LV MK RO SI

(30) Priority: 06.03.2000 JP 2000065752 07.12.2000 JP 2000378001

(71) Applicant: Takeda Chemical Industries, Ltd. Osaka-shi, Osaka 541-0045 (JP)

(72) Inventors:

 MATSUMOTO, Yoshio, Takedayakuhin Satsukigaokaryou Ikeda-shi, Osaka 563-0029 (JP) • WATANABE, Takuya Osaka-shi, Osaka 532-0033 (JP)

HINUMA, Shuji
 Tsukuba-shi, Ibaraki 305-0821 (JP)

 HABATA, Yugo Tsukuba-shi, Ibaraki 305-0044 (JP)

 YOSHIDA, Hiromi Yuki-gun, Ibaraki 300-2741 (JP)

(74) Representative: Lewin, John Harvey et al Takeda Patent Office,11-12 Charles II Street London SW1Y 4QU (GB)

# (54) RFRP-CONTAINING PROLACTIN SECRETION REGULATORY AGENT

(57) The polypeptides in the present invention possess the effects of promoting and inhibiting the secretion of prolactin, and are thus useful as drugs for the prevention and treatment of various diseases, in terms of prolactin secretion stimulants, which are associated with the secretion of prolactin, such as hypoovarianism, spermatic underdevelopment, menopausal symptoms, hypothyroidism, etc. The polypeptides are useful as drugs for the prevention and treatment of various dis-

eases, in terms of prolactin secretion inhibitors, which are associated with the secretion of prolactin, such as pituitary tumor, diencephalon tumor, menstrual disorder, autoimmune diseases, prolactinoma, sterility, impotence, amenorrhea, lactorrhea, acromegaly, Chiari-Frommel syndrome, Argonz-del Castilo syndrome, Forbes-Albright syndrome, lymphoma, Sheehan's syndrome, spermatogenesis disorder, etc.

#### Description

# FIELD OF THE INVENTION

[0001] The present invention relates to a prolactin secretion regulatory agent comprising a novel polypeptide (hereinafter sometimes referred to as a novel physiologically active polypeptide in the specification), its partial peptide, etc., and the like.

# **BACKGROUND ART**

10

[0002] A variety of hormones and neurotransmitters regulate biological functions in vivo through specific receptor proteins located on the cell membrane. Many of these receptor proteins are coupled with guanine nucleotide-binding protein (hereinafter sometimes referred to merely as G protein) and engage themselves in the intracellular signal transduction through activation of the G protein. These receptor proteins possess the common structure, i.e. seven transmembrane regions and are thus collectively referred to as G protein-coupled receptors or seven-transmembrane receptors (7TMR).

[0003] One of the pathways to modulate biological functions mediated by the interactions of hormones or neurotransmitters with G protein-coupled receptors is the hypothalamus-pituitary system. In this system, the secretion of pituitary hormones from the pituitary gland is regulated by hypothalamic hormones (pituitatropic hormones), and the functions of the target cells/organs are regulated by the pituitary hormones released into the blood. Functions, which are important for the living body, including the maintenance of homeostasis and the control of development, metabolism and growth of a genital system and an individual organism, are regulated through this pathway.

[0004] The secretion of pituitary hormones is controlled by a positive feedback or a negative feedback mechanism by the hypothalamic hormone and the peripheral hormone secreted from the target endocrine glands.

[0005] It is also widely known that these hormones and factors as well as their receptors are not localized in the hypothalamus-pituitary system but are broadly distributed in the brain. This fact suggests that the substances called hypothalamic hormones are functioning as neurotransmitters or neuromodulators in the central nervous system.

[0006] Moreover, these substances are distributed even in the peripheral tissues as well and thought to be playing the role of important functions in the respective tissues.

[0007] In view of the foregoing, it has been desired to develop a drug for regulating the biological functions by G protein-coupled receptors and their ligands, in particular, for regulating the secretion of pituitary hormones from the pituitary gland by regulating the secretion of hypothalamic hormones.

# DISCLOSURE OF THE INVENTION

35

45

50

55

[0008] In order to solve the foregoing problems, the present inventors have made extensive studies and as a result, have found that physiologically active peptides characterized by containing an RF amide-like or RS amide-like structure, in particular, polypeptides characterized by containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1 or partial peptides thereof possess the function of regulating prolactin release. As a result of further investigations, the present invention has come to be accomplished.

- [0009] Thus, the present invention provides the following.
  - (1) A prolactin secretion regulatory agent comprising a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof;
  - (2) The agent according to (1), wherein substantially the same amino acid sequence is represented by SEQ ID NO:8, SEQ ID NO:14, SEQ ID NO:18, SEQ ID NO:33 or SEQ ID NO:50;
  - (3) A prolactin secretion regulatory agent comprising a partial peptide of a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof;
  - (4) The prolactin secretion regulatory agent according to (3), comprising a partial peptide composed of acid residues 81 (Met) to 92 (Phe) of SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof;
  - (5) The prolactin secretion regulatory agent according to (3), comprising a partial peptide composed of amino acid residues 101 (Ser) to 112 (Ser) of SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof;
  - (6) The prolactin secretion regulatory agent according to (3), comprising a partial peptide composed of amino acid residues 124 (Val) to 131 (Phe) of SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof;
  - (7) The prolactin secretion regulatory agent according to (3), comprising a partial peptide composed of amino acid residues 56 (Ser) to 92 (Phe) of SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof;
  - (8) The prolactin secretion regulatory agent according to (3), comprising an amide of a partial peptide of a polypep-

tide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, or a salt thereof;

- (9) The prolactin secretion regulatory agent according to (8), comprising a partial peptide of a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, the C-terminal carboxyl of which is amidated, or a salt thereof;
- (10) The prolactin secretion regulatory agent according to (1) or (3), which is a prolactin secretion stimulant;
- (11) The prolactin secretion regulatory agent according to (1) or (3), which is a prolactin secretion inhibitor;

5

10

15

20

25

30

35

40

45

50

55

- (12) The prolactin secretion stimulant according to (10), which is a medicament for the prevention or treatment of hypoovarianism, spermatic underdevelopment, osteoporosis, menopausal symptoms, agalactosis, hypothyroidism or renal insufficiency;
- (13) The a prolactin secretion inhibitor according to (11), which is a medicament for the prevention or treatment of hyperprolactinemia, pituitary tumor, diencephalon tumor, menstrual disorder, stress, autoimmune diseases, prolactinoma, sterility, impotence, amenorrhea, lactorrhea, acromegaly, Chiari-Frommel syndrome, Argonz-del Castilo syndrome, Forbes-Albright syndrome, breast cancer lymphoma or Sheehan's syndrome, or spermatogenesis disorder:
- (14) The prolactin secretion regulatory agent according to (1) or (3), which is a lactation stimulant for livestock mammal;
- (15) The prolactin secretion regulatory agent according to (I) or (3), which is a test agent for prolactin secretion function:
- (16) A prolactin secretion regulatory agent comprising a compound or its salt that promotes or inhibits the activity of (i) a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, or (ii) a partial peptide of a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO: 1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, which is obtainable using:

a method of screening a compound or its salt that promotes or inhibits the activity of (i) a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, or (ii) a partial peptide of a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, which comprises using (i) a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, or (ii) a partial peptide of a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO: 1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof; or

a kit for screening a compound or its salt that promotes or inhibits the activity of (i) a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, or (ii) a partial peptide of a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof; the kit comprising (i) a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, or (ii) a partial peptide of a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof.

- (17) A prolactin secretion regulatory agent comprising a compound or its salt that promotes or inhibits the activity of (i) a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, or (ii) a partial peptide of a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO: 1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, which is obtainable using:
  - (I) a method of screening a compound or its salt that promotes or inhibits the activity of (i) a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, or (ii) a partial peptide of a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, which comprises using (i) a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, or (ii) a partial peptide of a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, and (iii) a protein containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence rep-

resented by SEQ ID NO:37 or a salt thereof, or its partial peptide, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof; or, (II) a kit for screening a compound or its salt that promotes or inhibits the activity of (i) a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, or (ii) a partial peptide of a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof; the kit comprising (i) a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, or (ii) a partial peptide of a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, and (iii) a protein containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:37 or a salt thereof, or its partial peptide, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof.

(18) (1) A peptide containing an amino acid sequence composed of 81 (Met) to 92 (Phe) of SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, (2) a peptide containing an amino acid sequence composed of 101 (Ser) to 112 (Ser) of SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, (3) a peptide containing an amino acid sequence composed of 124 (Val) to 131 (Phe) of SEQ ID NO: 1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, (4) a peptide containing an amino acid sequence composed of 56 (Ser) to 92 (Phe) of SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, (5) a peptide containing an amino acid sequence composed of 81 (Met) to 92 (Phe) of SEQ ID NO: 14, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, (6) a peptide containing an amino acid sequence composed of 101 (Ser) to 112 (Leu) of SEQ ID NO: 14, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, (7) a peptide containing an amino acid sequence composed of 58(Ser) to 92 (Phe) of SEQ ID NO:14, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, (8) a peptide containing an amino acid sequence composed of 83 (Val) to 94 (Phe) of SEQ ID NO:33, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, (10) a peptide containing an amino acid sequence composed of 58 (Ser) to 94 (Phe) of SEQ ID NO:33, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, or (11) a peptide containing an amino acid sequence composed of 58 (Ser) to 94 (Phe) of SEQ ID NO:50, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof;

(19) An amide of the peptide according to (18), or a salt thereof;

5

10

15

20

25

30

35

40

50

55

- (20) The peptide according to (18) wherein the C-terminal carboxyl is amidated, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof; (21) A DNA encoding the peptide according to (18);
- (22) The DNA containing (1) a 241-276 base sequence of SEQ ID NO:2, (2) a 301-336 base sequence of SEQ ID NO:2, (3) a 370-393 base sequence of SEQ ID NO:2, (4) a 166-276 base sequence of SEQ ID NO:2, (5) a 241-276 base sequence of SEQ ID NO:15, (6) a 301-336 base sequence of SEQ ID NO:15, (7) a 172-276 base sequence of SEQ ID NO:15, (8) a 247-282 base sequence of SEQ ID NO:34, (9) a 352-375 base sequence of SEQ ID NO:34, (10) a 172-282 base sequence of SEQ ID NO:51;
- (23) An antibody to the peptide according to (18), or its amide or ester, or a salt thereof;
- (24) A diagnostic comprising the DNA according to (21) or the antibody according to (23);
- (25) An antisense DNA having a base sequence complementary or substantially complementary to the DNA according to (21) and capable of inhibiting expression of the DNA;
- (26) An agent comprising the peptide according to (18), or its amide or ester, or a salt thereof;
- (27) A pharmaceutical composition comprising the peptide according to (18), or its amide or ester, or a salt thereof;
  (28) The pharmaceutical composition according to (27), which is a prolactin secretion regulatory agent;
  - (29) A method of screening a compound or its salt that promotes or inhibits the activity of the peptide according to (18), or its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, which comprises using the peptide according to (18), or its amide or ester, or a salt thereof;
- (30) The method of screening according to (29), wherein a protein containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:37 or a salt thereof, or its partial peptide, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof is further used;
  - (31) A kit for screening a compound or its salt that promotes or inhibits the activity of the peptide according to (18), or its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, which comprises using the peptide according to (18), or its amide or ester, or a salt thereof:
  - (32) A compound or its salt that promotes or inhibits the activity of the peptide according to (18), or its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, which is obtainable using the screening method according to (29) or the screening kit according to (31);
  - (33) Use of (i) a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, or (ii) a partial peptide of a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, for the manufacture of a medicament having a prolactin secretion regulating activity;

(34) A method of regulating the secretion of prolactin, which comprises administering to a mammal (i) a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, or (ii) a partial peptide of a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO: 1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof.

5

10

15

20

25

30

35

40

45

50

55

(35) Use of a compound or its salt that promotes or inhibits the activity of (i) a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, or (ii) a partial peptide of a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO: 1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, for the manufacture of a medicament having a prolactin secretion regulating activity, which is obtainable using:

a method of screening a compound or its salt that promotes or inhibits the activity of (i) a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, or (ii) a partial peptide of a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, which comprises using (i) a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester. or a salt thereof, or (ii) a partial peptide of a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof; or, a kit for screening a compound or its salt that promotes or inhibits the activity of (i) a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, or (ii) a partial peptide of a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof; the kit comprising (i) a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, or (ii) a partial peptide of a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof;

(36) Use of a compound or its salt that that promotes or inhibits the activity of (i) a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, or (ii) a partial peptide of a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, for the manufacture of a medicament having a prolactin secretion regulating activity, which is obtainable using:

(I) a method of screening a compound or its salt that promotes or inhibits the activity of (i) a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, or (ii) a partial peptide of a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, which comprises using (i) a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, or (ii) a partial peptide of a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, and (iii) a protein containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:37 or a salt thereof, or its partial peptide, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof; or, (II) a kit for screening a compound or its salt that promotes or inhibits the activity of (i) a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, or (ii) a partial peptide of a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof; the kit comprising (i) a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, or (ii) a partial peptide of a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, and (iii) a protein containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:37 or a salt thereof, or its partial peptide, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof;

(37) A method of regulating the secretion of prolactin, which comprises administering to a mammal a compound

or its salt that promotes or inhibits the activity of (i) a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, or (ii) a partial peptide of a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, for the manufacture of a medicament having a prolactin secretion regulating activity, which is obtainable using:

5

10

15

20

25

30

35

40

45

50

55

a method of screening a compound or its salt that promotes or inhibits the activity of (i) a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, or (ii) a partial peptide of a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, which comprises using (i) a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a saft thereof, or (ii) a partial peptide of a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof; or, a kit for screening a compound or its salt that promotes or inhibits the activity of (i) a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, or (ii) a partial peptide of a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof; the kit comprising (i) a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, or (ii) a partial peptide of a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof; and,

(38) A method of regulating the secretion of prolactin, which comprises administering to a mammal a compound or its salt that that promotes or inhibits the activity of (i) a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, or (ii) a partial peptide of a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, for the manufacture of a medicament having a prolactin secretion regulating activity, which is obtainable using:

(I) a method of screening a compound or its salt that promotes or inhibits the activity of (i) a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, or (ii) a partial peptide of a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, which comprises using (i) a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, or (ii) a partial peptide of a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, and (iii) a protein containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:37 or a salt thereof, or its partial peptide, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof; or, (II) a kit for screening a compound or its salt that promotes or inhibits the activity of (i) a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, or (ii) a partial peptide of a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof; the kit comprising (i) a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, or (ii) a partial peptide of a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, and (iii) a protein containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:37 or a salt thereof, or its partial peptide, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof.

Furthermore, the present invention provides the following.

(39) The agent according to (1), wherein substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence shown by SEQ ID NO: 1 is an amino acid sequence having homology of at least about 70%, preferably at least about 80%, more preferably at least about 90% and most preferably about 95%, to the amino acid sequence shown by SEQ ID NO:1;

(40) The agent according to (1), wherein substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence

shown by SEQ ID NO:1 is (i) an amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, SEQ ID NO:8, SEQ ID NO:14, SEQ ID NO:33 or SEQ ID NO:50, of which 1 to 20 (preferably 1 to 15, more preferably 1 to 5 and most preferably 1 to 3) amino acids are deleted; (ii) an amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, SEQ ID NO:8, SEQ ID NO:14, SEQ ID NO:18, SEQ ID NO:33 or SEQ ID NO:50, to which 1 to 20 (preferably 1 to 15, more preferably 1 to 5 and most preferably 1 to 3) amino acids are added; (iii) an amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, SEQ ID NO:14, SEQ ID NO:18, SEQ ID NO:33 or SEQ ID NO:50, into which 1 to 20 (preferably 1 to 15, more preferably 1 to 5 and most preferably 1 to 3) amino acids are inserted, (iv) an amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, SEQ ID NO:8, SEQ ID NO:14, SEQ ID NO:18, SEQ ID NO:33 or SEQ ID NO:50, in which 1 to 20 (preferably 1 to 15, more preferably 1 to 5 and most preferably 1 to 3) amino acids are substituted by other amino acids; and (v) a combination of the above amino acid sequences; (36) The agent according to (17), wherein substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence shown by SEQ ID NO:37 is an amino acid sequence having homology of at least about 50%, preferably at least about 90% and most preferably about 95%, to the amino acid sequence shown by SEQ ID NO:37;

(37) The agent according to (17), wherein substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence shown by SEQ ID NO:37 is (i) an amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:37, of which 1 to 20 (preferably 1 to 15, more preferably 1 to 5 and most preferably 1 to 3) amino acids are deleted; (ii) an amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:37, to which 1 to 20 (preferably 1 to 15, more preferably 1 to 5 and most preferably 1 to 3) amino acids are added; (iii) an amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:37, in which 1 to 20 (preferably 1 to 15, more preferably 1 to 5 and most preferably 1 to 3) amino acids are substituted by other amino acids; and (iv) a combination of the above amino acid sequences; etc.

# **BRIEF DESCRIPTION OF THE DRAWINGS**

5

10

15

20

[0010] FIG. 1 shows the base sequence of DNA encoding the polypeptide (human type) of the present invention obtained in REFERENCE EXAMPLE 2, and the amino acid sequence deduced from the base sequence.

[0011] FIG. 2 shows the hydrophobic plotting of the polypeptide of the present invention.

[0012] FIG. 3 shows the base sequence of DNA encoding the polypeptide (human type) of the present invention obtained in REFERENCE EXAMPLE 3, and the amino acid sequence deduced from the base sequence.

[0013] FIG. 4 shows the base sequence of DNA encoding the polypeptide (bovine type) of the present invention obtained in REFERENCE EXAMPLE 4, and the amino acid sequence deduced from the base sequence.

[0014] FIG. 5 shows the base sequence of DNA encoding the polypeptide (rat type) of the present invention obtained in REFERENCE EXAMPLE 5, and the amino acid sequence deduced from the base sequence.

[0015] FIG. 6 shows comparison among the amino acid sequences of the polypeptides of the present invention obtained in REFERENCE EXAMPLES 3, 4 and 5.

[0016] FIG. 7 shows the base sequence of DNA encoding the polypeptide (mouse type) of the present invention obtained in REFERENCE EXAMPLE 6, and the amino acid sequence deduced from the base sequence.

[0017] FIG. 8 shows the reactivity of peptides to r0T7T022L receptor-expressed CHO cells assayed by Cytosensor in REFERENCE EXAMPLE 7, in which •-• and Δ-Δ denote MPHSFANLPLRF amide (SEQ ID NO:39) and VPNLPQRF amide (SEQ ID NO:40), respectively.

[0018] FIG. 9 shows the activity of MPHSFANLPLRF amide (SEQ ID NO:39) and VPNLPQRF amide (SEQ ID NO: 40) for inhibiting cAMP production against the r0T7T022L-expressed CHO cells, assayed in REFERENCE EXAMPLE 10, in which 🗀 and •-• denote MPHSFANLPLRF amide (SEQ ID NO:39) and VPNLPQRF amide (SEQ ID NO:40), respectively.

[0019] FIG. 10 shows the measurement results of prolactin level contained in plasma, which was carried out in EXAMPLE 1, wherein •-•denote the prolactin level in the group receiving PBS in which the peptide represented by SEQ ID NO:39 was dissolved, and o-o denotes the prolactin level in the control group receiving PBS alone.

[0020] Also, the time period for administration is made 0 minutes, and \* indicates a risk percentage of p<0.05, and \*\* indicates a risk percentage of p<0.01.

[0021] FIG. 11 shows the results of the reactivity of an RF amide-related peptide in competitive EIA using anti-rat RFRP-1 monoclonal antibody 1F3, which was carried out in REFERENCE EXAMPLE 13.

[0022] To a 96-well plate coated with anti-mouse IgGAM antibody,  $50 \,\mu$ I of anti-rat RFRP-1 monoclonal antibody and  $50 \,\mu$ I of the peptide in concentrations indicated on the abscissa were added. After incubation at 4°C for 16 hours, HRP-rat RFRP-1 was added followed by incubation at room temperature for further 2 hours. After the plate was washed, the HRP activity was measured as absorbance at 450 nm. B denotes absorbance when the peptide was added and  $B_0$  denotes absorbance when the peptide was not added.

[0023] In the figure, --- denotes the peptide composed of 83 (Val) - 94 (Phe) amino acid sequence of the amino acid sequence shown by SEQ ID NO:50, in which the C-terminal carboxyl is amidated (VPHSAANLPLRF-NH<sub>2</sub>), -A- denotes

the peptide composed of 90 (Leu) - 94 (Phe) amino acid sequence of the amino acid sequence shown by SEQ ID NO: 50, in which the C-terminal carboxyl is amidated (LPLRF-NH<sub>2</sub>), -■ denotes the peptide composed of 124 (Val) - 131 (Phe) amino acid sequence of the amino acid sequence shown by SEQ ID NO:50, in which the C-terminal carboxyl is amidated (VPNLPQRF-NH<sub>2</sub>), and -← denotes the peptide composed of 128 (Pro) - 131 (Phe) amino acid sequence of the amino acid sequence shown by SEQ ID NO:50, in which the C-terminal carboxyl is amidated (PQRF-NH<sub>2</sub>).

[0024] FIG. 12 shows the chromatographic pattern of endogenous RFRP-1 finally purified from bovine hypothalamus, which was performed in EXAMPLE 2.

[0025] The chromatogram shows µRPC C2/dC18 SC 2.1/10 at the final purification step, wherein the ordinate indicates absorbance at 215 nm and the concentration of acetonitrile for elution, and the abscissa indicates retention time. In the figure, the black column shows RFRP-1-like immune activity when measured by competitive EIA using anti-rat RFRP-1 monoclonal antibody 1F3 in each fraction.

[0026] FIG. 13 shows the construction for plasmid pTFCRFRT-1 obtained in EXAMPLE 4.

[0027] FIG. 14 shows the activities of various peptides for inhibiting the increased cAMP production in cells by forskolin treatment performed in EXAMPLE 8, in which -o- denotes hRFRP-1-12 (peptide having the 81 (Met) to 92 (Phe) amino acid sequence in SEQ ID NO:1), -■- denotes hRFRP-1-37 (peptide having the 56 (Ser) to 92 (Phe) amino acid sequence in SEQ ID NO:1), -Δ- denotes rRFRP-1-37 (peptide having the 58 (Ser) to 94 (Phe) amino acid sequence in SEQ ID NO:50), - Δ- denotes hRFRP-2-12 (peptide having the 101 (Phe) to 112 (Ser) amino acid sequence in SEQ ID NO:1), -□- denotes hRFRP-3-8 (peptide having the 124 (Val) to 131 (Phe) amino acid sequence in SEQ ID NO:1), -□- denotes PQRFamide (peptide shown by Pro-Gln-Arg-Phe-NH<sub>2</sub>), -□- denotes LPLRFamide (peptide shown by Leu-Pro-Leu-Arg-Phe-NH<sub>2</sub>), and -Δ- denotes NPFF (peptide shown by Asn-Pro-Phe-Phe).

[0028] FIG. 15 is the figure showing the effect of pertussis toxin on activation of human 0T7T022 receptor by RFRP peptide using as an indicator the cAMP production inhibiting activity, which was carried out in EXAMPLE 9.

# BEST MODE OF EMBODIMENT OF THE INVENTION

25

[0029] The polypeptide of the present invention having the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence shown by SEQ ID NO: 1 (hereinafter sometimes referred to as the polypeptide of the present invention) may be any polypeptide derived from any cells of human and other warm-blooded animals (e.g., guinea pig, rat, mouse, chicken, rabbit, swine, sheep, bovine, monkey, etc.) such as retina cells, liver cells, splenocytes, nerve cells, glial cells,  $\beta$  cells of pancreas, bone marrow cells, mesangial cells, Langerhans' cells, epidermic cells, epithelial cells, endothelial cells, fibroblasts, fibrocytes, myocytes, fat cells, immune cells (e.g., macrophage, T cells, B cells, natural killer cells, mast cells, neutrophils, basophils, eosinophils, monocytes), megakaryocytes, synovial cells, chondrocytes, bone cells, osteoblasts, osteoclasts, mammary gland cells, hepatocytes, interstitial cells, etc., the corresponding precursor cells, stem cells, cancer cells, etc., or any tissues where such cells are present, such as brain or any of brain regions (e.g., retina, olfactory bulb, amygdaloid nucleus, basal ganglia, hippocampus, thalamus, hypothalamus, cerebral cortex, medulla oblongata, cerebellum), spinal cord, hypophysis, stomach, pancreas, kidney, liver, gonad, thyroid, gall-bladder, bone marrow, adrenal gland, skin, muscle, lung, gastrointestinal tract (e.g., large intestine and small intestine), blood vessel, heart, thymus, spleen, submandibular gland, peripheral blood, prostate, testis, ovary, placenta, uterus, bone, joint, skeletal muscle, etc.; polypeptides derived from hemocyte type cells or their cultured cells (e.g., MEL, M1, CTLL-2, HT-2, WEHI-3, HL-60, JOSK-1, K562, ML-1, MOLT-3, MOLT-4, MOLT-10, CCRF-CEM, TALL-1, Jurkat, CCRT-HSB-2, KE-37, SKW-3, HUT-78, HUT-102, H9, U937, THP-1, HEL, JK-1, CMK, KO-812, MEG-01, etc.); the polypeptides may also be synthetic polypeptides.

[0030] The amino acid sequence which has substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO: 1 includes an amino acid sequence having at least about 70% homology, preferably at least about 80% homology, more preferably at least about 90% homology, and most preferably at least about 95% homology, to the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1.

[0031] Examples of substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO: 1 include an amino acid sequence containing the 22-180 amino acid sequence of the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, etc.

[0032] More specifically, substantially the same amino acid sequence as that represented by SEQ ID NO: 1 includes amino acid sequences represented by SEQ ID NO:8, SEQ ID NO:14, SEQ ID NO:18, SEQ ID NO:33 or SEQ ID NO: 50, and the like.

[0033] Examples of the polypeptide which has substantially the same amino acid sequence as that represented by SEQ ID NO: include a polypeptide having substantially the same amino acid sequence as that represented by SEQ ID NO: 1 (e.g., amino acid sequence shown by SEQ ID NO:8, SEQ ID NO:14, SEQ ID NO:18, SEQ ID NO:33 or SEQ ID NO:50) and having the prolactin secretion regulating activity substantially equivalent to the polypeptide containing the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO: 1.

[0034] The term substantially equivalent is used to mean that the nature of these activities is equivalent (for example,

biochemically or pharmacologically). It is thus preferred that the prolactin secretion regulating activity is equivalent (e.g., about 0.1 to about 100 times, preferably about 0.5 to about 10 times, more preferably about 0.5 to about 2 times), and it is allowable that differences among grades such as the strength of these activities, molecular weight of the polypeptide, etc. are even present.

[0035] The prolactin secretion regulating activity can be determined according to a modification from publicly known methods, for example, in accordance with EXAMPLE 1, which will be later described.

[0036] Examples of the polypeptides of the present invention include polypeptides containing (i) an amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, SEQ ID NO:8, SEQ ID NO:14, SEQ ID NO:18, SEQ ID NO:33 or SEQ ID NO:50, of which 1 to 20 (preferably 1 to 15, more preferably 1 to 5 and most preferably 1 to 3) amino acids are deleted; (ii) an amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, SEQ ID NO:8, SEQ ID NO:14, SEQ ID NO:18, SEQ ID NO:33 or SEQ ID NO:50, to which 1 to 20 (preferably 1 to 15, more preferably 1 to 5 and most preferably 1 to 3) amino acids are added; (iii) an amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, SEQ ID NO:8, SEQ ID NO:14, SEQ ID NO:18, SEQ ID NO:33 or SEQ ID NO:50, into which 1 to 20 (preferably 1 to 15, more preferably 1 to 5 and most preferably 1 to 3) amino acids are inserted, (iv) an amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, SEQ ID NO:1, SEQ ID NO:8, SEQ ID NO:14, SEQ ID NO:18, SEQ ID NO:33 or SEQ ID NO:50, in which 1 to 20 (preferably 1 to 15, more preferably 1 to 5 and most preferably 1 to 3) amino acids are substituted by other amino acids; and (v) so-called muteins such as polypeptides containing a combination of the above amino acid sequences.

[0037] When an amino acid sequence(s) are inserted, deleted or substituted as described above, the positions of such insertion, deletion or substitution are not particularly limited.

[0038] Specific examples of the polypeptide which contains substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence shown by SEQ ID NO:1 are a polypeptide containing substantially the same amino acid sequence as that shown by SEQ ID NO:8, a polypeptide containing substantially the same amino acid sequence as that shown by SEQ ID NO:14, a polypeptide containing substantially the same amino acid sequence as that shown by SEQ ID NO:18, a polypeptide containing substantially the same amino acid sequence as that shown by SEQ ID NO:33, a polypeptide containing substantially the same amino acid sequence as that shown by SEQ ID NO:50, and the like.

[0039] Throughout the present specification, the polypeptides are represented in accordance with the conventional way of describing polypeptides, that is, the N-terminus (amino terminus) at the left hand and the C-terminus (carboxyl terminus) at the right hand. In the polypeptides of the present invention including the polypeptide containing the amino acid sequence shown by SEQ ID NO:1, the C-terminus is usually in the form of a carboxyl group (-COOH) or a carboxylate (-COO-) but may be in the form of an amide (-CONH<sub>2</sub>) or an ester (-COOR).

30

[0040] Examples of the ester group shown by R include a  $C_{1-6}$  alkyl group such as methyl, ethyl, n-propyl, isopropyl, n-butyl, etc.; a  $C_{3-8}$  cycloalkyl group such as cyclopentyl, cyclohexyl, etc.; a  $C_{6-12}$  aryl group such as phenyl- $C_{1-2}$  alkyl group, e.g., benzyl, phenethyl, etc.; an  $\alpha$ -naphthyl- $C_{1-2}$  alkyl group such as  $\alpha$ -naphthylmethyl, etc.; and the like. In addition, pivaloyloxymethyl or the like which is used widely as an ester for oral administration may also be used.

[0041] Where the polypeptide of the present invention contains a carboxyl group (or a carboxylate) at a position other than the C-terminus, it may be amidated or esterified and such an amide or ester is also included within the polypeptide of the present invention. The ester group may be the same group as that described with respect to the above C-terminal. [0042] Furthermore, examples of the polypeptide of the present invention include variants of the above polypeptides, wherein the amino group at the N-terminus (e.g., methionine residue) of the polypeptide is protected with a protecting group (e.g., a  $C_{1-6}$  acyl group such as a  $C_{1-6}$  alkanoyl group e.g., formyl group, acetyl group, etc.); those wherein the N-terminal region is cleaved in vivo and the glutamyl group thus formed is pyroglutaminated; those wherein a substituent (e.g., -OH, -SH, amino group, imidazole group, indole group, guanidino group, etc.) on the side chain of an amino acid in the molecule is protected with a suitable protecting group (e.g., a  $C_{1-6}$  acyl group such as a  $C_{1-6}$  alkanoyl group , e.g., formyl group, acetyl group, etc.), or conjugated proteins such as glycoproteins having sugar chains. These polypeptides are sometimes merely referred to as the polypeptide of the present invention.

[0043] Specific examples of the polypeptide of the present invention include a human-derived polypeptide containing the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1 (FIG. 1), a human-derived polypeptide containing the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:8 (FIG. 3), a bovine-derived polypeptide containing the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:14 (FIG. 4), a rat-derived polypeptide containing the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO: 18 (FIG. 5), a mouse-derived polypeptide containing the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:33 (FIG.7), a rat-derived polypeptide containing the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:50, etc. Preferably employed are, for example, the human-derived polypeptide containing the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, the human-derived polypeptide containing the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:8, and the bovine-derived polypeptide containing the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:14.

[0044] The partial peptides of the polypeptides of the present invention (hereinafter sometimes referred to as the partial peptide of the present invention) may be any partial peptides of the polypeptides of the present invention described above, and those having the prolactin secretion regulating activity, which is expressed by adding the receptors

of the polypeptide of the present invention (specifically, proteins containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence shown by SEQ ID NO:37, or salts thereof.

[0045] The partial peptide of the present invention may contain an amino acid sequence, wherein 1 to 5 (preferably 1 to 3) amino acids are deleted, an amino acid sequence, to which 1 to 5 (preferably 1 to 3) amino acids are added, an amino acid sequence, wherein 1 to 5 (preferably 1 to 3) amino acids are inserted, or an amino acid sequence, wherein 1 to 5 (preferably I to 3) amino acids are substituted by other amino acids. The partial peptide may contain a combination of the above amino acid sequences.

[0046] In the partial peptide of the present invention, the C-terminus is normally a carboxyl group (-COOH) or carboxylate (-COO<sup>+</sup>) but the C-terminus may be in the form of an amide (-CONH<sub>2</sub>) or an ester (-COOR)(wherein R has the same significance as defined above), as has been described with the polypeptide of the present invention. In particular, preferred are the partial peptides having an amide (-CONH<sub>2</sub>) at the C-terminus.

[0047] Where the partial peptide of the receptor protein of the present invention contains a carboxyl group (or a carboxylate) at a position other than the C-terminus, it may be amidated or esterified and such an amide or ester is also included within the receptor protein of the present invention. The ester group may be the same group as the ester described with respect to the above C-terminal.

[0048] As in the polypeptide of the present invention described above, the partial peptide of the present invention further includes conjugated peptides such as those in which the amino group of the N-terminal amino acid residue (e. g., methionine residue) is protected by a protecting group, those in which the N-terminal residue is cleaved in vivo and the produced glutamine residue is pyroglutaminated, those in which substituents on the side chains of amino acids in the molecule are protected by appropriate protecting groups and conjugated proteins such as so-called glycoproteins having sugar chains. Hereinafter, these partial peptides are sometimes merely referred to as the partial peptide of the present invention.

[0049] As the partial peptide of the polypeptide of the present invention, preferred are peptides containing the RF amide, RS amide or RL amide structure, more preferably peptides containing the RF amide or RS amide structure, and most preferably peptides containing the RF amide structure.

[0050] The RF amide structure refers to the peptide structure, the C-terminus of which takes an arginine-phenylalanine-NH<sub>2</sub> structure. The RS amide structure is used to mean the peptide structure, the C-terminus of which takes an arginine-serine-NH<sub>2</sub> structure. In the RL amide structure, the C-terminus of the peptide takes an arginine-leucine-NH<sub>2</sub> structure.

- 30 [0051] Among these peptides, preferred examples include:
  - (1) a peptide containing the amino acid sequence of 56 (Ser) 92 (Phe), 73 (Met) 92 (Phe), 81 (Met) 92 (Phe), 84 (Ser) 92 (Phe), 101 (Ser) 112 (Ser), 115 (Asn) 131 (Phe), 124 (Val) 131 (Phe), 1 (Met) 92 (Phe), 1 (Met) 112 (Ser) or 1 (Met) 131 (Phe) in the amino acid sequence shown by SEQ ID NO:1;
  - (2) a peptide containing the amino acid sequence of 56 (Ser) 92 (Phe), 73 (Met) 92 (Phe), 81 (Met) 92 (Phe), 84 (Ser) 92 (Phe), 101 (Ser) 112 (Ser), 115 (Asn) 131 (Phe), 124 (Val) 131 (Phe), 1 (Met) 92 (Phe), 1 (Met) 112 (Ser) or 1 (Met) 131 (Phe) in the amino acid sequence shown by SEQ ID NO:8;
  - (3) a peptide containing the amino acid sequence of 58 (Ser) 92 (Phe), 81 (Met) 92 (Phe), 101 (Ser) 112 (Leu), 124 (Val) 131 (Phe), 1 (Met) 92 (Phe) or 1 (Met) 131 (Phe) in the amino acid sequence shown by SEQ ID NO:14; (4) a peptide containing the amino acid sequence of 58 (Ser) 94 (Phe), 83 (Val) 94 (Phe), 84 (Pro) 94 (Phe) or 118 (Phe) 125 (Phe) in the amino acid sequence shown by SEQ ID NO:33;
  - (5) a peptide containing the amino acid sequence of 58 (Ser) 94 (Phe) or 84 (Pro) 94 (Phe) in the amino acid sequence shown by SEQ ID NO:50.
- 45 [0052] Particularly preferred are:

35

40

50

55

- (1) a peptide containing the amino acid sequence of 56 (Ser) 92 (Phe), 73 (Met) 92 (Phe), 81 (Met) 92 (Phe), 84 (Ser) 92 (Phe), 101 (Ser) 112 (Ser), 115 (Asn) 131 (Phe) or 124 (Val) 131 (Phe) in the amino acid sequence shown by SEQ ID NO:1;
- (2) a peptide containing the amino acid sequence of 56 (Ser) 92 (Phe), 73 (Met) 92 (Phe), 81 (Met) 92 (Phe), 84 (Ser) 92 (Phe), 101 (Ser) 112 (Ser), 115 (Asn) 131 (Phe) or 124 (Val) -131 (Phe) in the amino acid sequence shown by SEQ ID NO:8;
  - (3) a peptide containing the amino acid sequence of 58 (Ser) 92 (Phe), 81 (Met) 92 (Phe), 101 (Ser) 112 (Leu) or 124 (Val) 131 (Phe) in the amino acid sequence shown by SEQ ID NO:14;
  - (4) a peptide containing the amino acid sequence of 58 (Ser) 94 (Phe), 83 (Val) 94 (Phe), 84 (Pro) 94 (Phe) or 118 (Phe) 125 (Phe) in the amino acid sequence shown by SEQ ID NO:33;
    - (5) a peptide containing the amino acid sequence of 58 (Ser) 94 (Phe) or 84 (Pro) 94 (Phe) in the amino acid sequence shown by SEQ ID NO:50; and the like;

# among others, preferred are:

5

10

15

20

25

30

35

40

50

55

- (1) a peptide containing the amino acid sequence of 56 (Ser) 92 (Phe), 73 (Met) 92 (Phe), 81 (Met) 92 (Phe), 84 (Ser) 92 (Phe), 101 (Ser) 112 (Ser), 115 (Asn) 131 (Phe) or 124 (Val) 131 (Phe) in the amino acid sequence shown by SEQ ID NO:1;
- (2) a peptide containing the amino acid sequence of 56 (Ser) 92 (Phe), 73 (Met) 92 (Phe), 81 (Met) 92 (Phe), 84 (Ser) 92 (Phe), 101 (Ser) -112 (Ser), 115 (Asn) 131 (Phe) or 124 (Val) 131 (Phe) in the amino acid sequence shown by SEQ ID NO:8;
- (3) a peptide containing the amino acid sequence of 58 (Ser) 92 (Phe), 81 (Met) 92 (Phe), 101 (Ser) 112 (Leu) or 124 (Val) 131 (Phe) in the amino acid sequence shown by SEQ ID NO:14;
- (4) a peptide containing the amino acid sequence of 58 (Ser) 94 (Phe), 83 (Val) 94 (Phe) or 118 (Phe) 125 (Phe) in the amino acid sequence shown by SEQ ID NO:33;
- (5) a peptide containing the amino acid sequence of 58 (Ser) 94 (Phe) in the amino acid sequence shown by SEQ ID NO:50; and the like;

#### among others, preferred are:

- (1) a peptide containing the amino acid sequence of 56 (Ser) 92 (Phe), 73 (Met) 92 (Phe), 81 (Met) 92 (Phe), 84 (Ser) 92 (Phe), 115 (Asn) 131 (Phe) or 124 (Val) 131 (Phe) in the amino acid sequence shown by SEQ ID NO:1;
- (2) a peptide containing the amino acid sequence of 56 (Ser) 92 (Phe), 73 (Met) 92 (Phe), 81 (Met) 92 (Phe), 84 (Ser) 92 (Phe), 115 (Asn) 131 (Phe) or 124 (Val) 131 (Phe) in the amino acid sequence shown by SEQ ID NO:8;
- (3) a peptide containing the amino acid sequence of 58 (Ser) 92 (Phe), 81 (Met) 92 (Phe) or 124 (Val) 131 (Phe) in the amino acid sequence shown by SEQ ID NO:14;

# among others, preferred are:

- (1) a peptide containing the amino acid sequence of 56 (Ser) 92 (Phe), 73 (Met) 92 (Phe), 81 (Met) 92 (Phe) or 84 (Ser) 92 (Phe) in the amino acid sequence shown by SEQ ID NO:1;
- (2) a peptide containing the amino acid sequence of 56 (Ser) 92 (Phe), 73 (Met) 92 (Phe), 81 (Met) 92 (Phe) or 84 (Ser) 92 (Phe) in the amino acid sequence shown by SEQ ID NO:8;
- (3) a peptide containing the amino acid sequence of 58 (Ser) 92 (Phe) or 81 (Met) 92 (Phe) in the amino acid sequence shown by SEQ ID NO:14;

# among others, preferred are:

- (1) a peptide containing the amino acid sequence of 81 (Met) 92 (Phe) in the amino acid sequence shown by SEQ ID NO:1;
- (2) a peptide containing the amino acid sequence of 81 (Met) 92 (Phe), 84 (Ser) 92 (Phe) in the amino acid sequence shown by SEQ ID NO:8;
- (3) a peptide containing the amino acid sequence of 81 (Met) 92 (Phe) in the amino acid sequence shown by SEQ ID NO:14;

#### among others, preferred are:

- (1) a peptide containing the amino acid sequence of 81 (Met) 92 (Phe) in the amino acid sequence shown by SEQ ID NO:1;
- (2) a peptide containing the amino acid sequence of 81 (Met) 92 (Phe), 84 (Ser) 92 (Phe) in the amino acid sequence shown by SEQ ID NO:8.

# [0053] Also, preferred examples of the partial peptide of the present invention include:

- (a) a peptide containing the amino acid sequence of 81 (Met) 92 (Phe) in the amino acid sequence shown by SEQ ID NO:1;
- (b) a peptide containing the amino acid sequence of 101 (Ser) 112 (Ser) in the amino acid sequence shown by SEQ ID NO:1;
- (c) a peptide containing the amino acid sequence of 124 (Val) 131 (Phe) in the amino acid sequence shown by

#### SEQ ID NO:1;

5

10

15

- (d) a peptide containing the amino acid sequence of 56 (Ser) 92 (Phe) in the amino acid sequence shown by SEQ ID NO:1;
- (e) a peptide containing the amino acid sequence of 81 (Met) 92 (Phe) in the amino acid sequence shown by SEQ ID NO:14;
- (f) a peptide containing the amino acid sequence of 101 (Ser) 112 (Leu) in the amino acid sequence shown by SEQ ID NO:14:
- (g) a peptide containing the amino acid sequence of 58 (Ser) 92 (Phe) in the amino acid sequence shown by SEQ ID NO:14;
- (h) a peptide containing the amino acid sequence of 83 (Val) 94 (Phe) in the amino acid sequence shown by SEQ ID NO:33:
  - (i) a peptide containing the amino acid sequence of 118 (Phe) 125 (Phe) in the amino acid sequence shown by SEQ ID NO:33;
  - (j) a peptide containing the amino acid sequence of 58 (Ser) 94 (Phe) in the amino acid sequence shown by SEQ ID NO:33;
  - (k) a peptide containing the amino acid sequence of 58 (Ser) 94 (Phe) in the amino acid sequence shown by SEQ ID NO:50; and the like.
- [0054] In particular, the amides of these peptides are desirable (preferably, peptides wherein the C-terminal carboxyl group (-COOH) is amidated (-CONH<sub>2</sub>)).
- [0055] Specific examples include a peptide (SEQ ID NO:39) having the 81 (Met) -92 (Phe) amino acid sequence in SEQ ID NO:1, wherein the C-terminus is amidated (-CONH<sub>2</sub>), a peptide (SEQ ID NO:41) having the 101 (Ser) 112 (Ser) amino acid sequence in SEQ ID NO:1, wherein the C-terminus is amidated (-CONH<sub>2</sub>); a peptide (SEQ ID NO:40) having the 124 (Val) 131 (Phe) amino acid sequence in SEQ ID NO: wherein the C-terminus is amidated (-CONH<sub>2</sub>), and the like.
- [0056] Among others, preferred are the peptide (SEQ ID NO:39) having the 81 (Met) 92 (Phe) amino acid sequence in SEQ ID NO:1, wherein the C-terminus is amidated (-CONH<sub>2</sub>) and the peptide (SEQ ID NO:40) having the 124 (Val) 131 (Phe) amino acid sequence in SEQ ID NO: 1 wherein the C-terminus is amidated (-CONH<sub>2</sub>), with particular preference of the peptide (SEQ ID NO:39) having the 81 (Met) 92 (Phe) amino acid sequence in SEQ ID NO:1, wherein the C-terminus is amidated (-CONH<sub>2</sub>).
- [0057] As salts of the polypeptide of the present invention or the partial peptide of the present invention, there may be used salts with physiologically acceptable acids (e.g., inorganic acids or organic acids) or bases (e.g., alkali metal salts), preferably in the form of physiologically acceptable acid addition salts. Examples of such salts are salts with inorganic acids (e.g., hydrochloric acid, phosphoric acid, hydrobromic acid, sulfuric acid), salts with organic acids (e.g., acetic acid, formic acid, propionic acid, fumaric acid, maleic acid, succinic acid, tartaric acid, citric acid, malic acid, oxalic acid, benzoic acid, methanesulfonic acid, benzenesulfonic acid) and the like.
- [0058] The polypeptide of the present invention or salts thereof, or the partial peptide of the present invention or salts thereof may be manufactured by a publicly known method used to purify polypeptides from human or other warm-blooded animal cells or tissues described above. Alternatively, they may also be manufactured by culturing transformants containing DNAs encoding the polypeptides, which will be later described. Furthermore, they may also be manufactured by a modification of the methods for peptide synthesis, which will also be described hereinafter.
- **[0059]** Where the polypeptide or partial peptide, or salts thereof are manufactured from human or mammalian tissues or cells, human or mammalian tissues or cells are homogenized, then extracted with an acid or the like, and the extract is isolated and purified by a combination of chromatography techniques such as reversed phase chromatography, ion exchange chromatography, and the like.
- [0060] To synthesize the polypeptide of the present invention or salts thereof, or the partial peptide of the present invention or salts thereof, commercially available resins that are generally used for polypeptide synthesis may be used. Examples of such resins include chloromethyl resin, hydroxymethyl resin, benzhydrylamine resin, aminomethyl resin, 4-benzyloxybenzyl alcohol resin, 4-methylbenzhydrylamine resin, PAM resin, 4-hydroxymethylmethylphenyl acetamidomethyl resin, polyacrylamide resin, 4-(2',4'-dimethoxyphenyl-hydroxymethyl)phenoxy resin, 4-(2',4'-dimethoxyphenyl-Fmoc-aminoethyl) phenoxy resin, etc. Using these resins, amino acids in which  $\alpha$ -amino groups and functional groups on the side chains are appropriately protected are condensed on the resin in the order of the sequence of the objective polypeptide according to various condensation methods publicly known in the art. At the end of the reaction, the polypeptide is excised from the resin and at the same time, the protecting groups are removed. Then, intramolecular disulfide bond-forming reaction is performed in a highly diluted solution to obtain the objective polypeptide of the present invention or salts thereof, or the partial peptide of the present invention or salts thereof.
- [0061] For condensation of the protected amino acids described above, a variety of activation reagents for polypeptide synthesis may be used, but carbodiimides are particularly preferably employed. Examples of such carbodiimides

include DCC, N,N'-diisopropylcarbodiimide, N-ethyl-N'-(3-dimethylaminopropyl)carbodiimide, etc. For activation by these reagents, the protected amino acids in combination with a racemization inhibitor (e.g., HOBt, HOOBt) are added directly to the resin, or the protected amino acids are previously activated in the form of symmetric acid anhydrides, HOBt esters or HOOBt esters, followed by adding the thus activated protected amino acids to the resin.

[0062] Solvents suitable for use to activate the protected amino acids or condense with the resin may be chosen from solvents that are known to be usable for polypeptide condensation reactions. Examples of such solvents are acid amides such as N,N-dimethylformamide, N,N-dimethylacetamide, N-methylpyrrolidone, etc.; halogenated hydrocarbons such as methylene chloride, chloroform, etc.; alcohols such as trifluoroethanol, etc.; sulfoxides such as dimethylsulfoxide, etc.; ethers such as pyridine, dioxane, tetrahydrofuran, etc.; nitriles such as acetonitrile, propionitrile, etc.; esters such as methyl acetate, ethyl acetate, etc.; and appropriate mixtures of these solvents. The reaction temperature is appropriately chosen from the range known to be applicable to polypeptide bond-forming reactions and is usually selected in the range of approximately -20°C to 50°C. The activated amino acid derivatives are used generally in an excess of 1.5 to 4 times. The condensation is examined using the ninhydrin reaction; when the condensation is insufficient, the condensation can be completed by repeating the condensation reaction without removal of the protecting groups. When the condensation is yet insufficient even after repeating the reaction, unreacted amino acids are acetylated with acetic anhydride or acetylimidazole to cancel any possible adverse affect on the subsequent reaction.

[0063] Examples of the protecting groups used to protect the starting amino groups include Z, Boc, t-pentyloxycarbonyl, isobornyloxycarbonyl, 4-methoxybenzyloxycarbonyl, Cl-Z, Br-Z, adamantyloxycarbonyl, trifluoroacetyl, phthaloyl, formyl, 2-nitrophenylsulphenyl, diphenylphosphinothioyl, Fmoc, etc.

[0064] A carboxyl group can be protected by, e.g., alkyl esterification (in the form of linear, branched or cyclic alkyl esters of the alkyl moiety such as methyl, ethyl, propyl, butyl, t-butyl, cyclopentyl, cyclohexyl, cyclohetyl, cy

[0065] The hydroxyl group of serine can be protected through, for example, its esterification or etherification. Examples of groups appropriately used for the esterification include a lower C<sub>1-6</sub> alkanoyl group, such as acetyl group, an aroyl group such as benzoyl group, and a group derived from carbonic acid such as benzyloxycarbonyl group and ethoxycarbonyl group. Examples of a group appropriately used for the etherification include benzyl group, tetrahydropyranyl group, t-butyl group, etc.

[0066] Examples of groups for protecting the phenolic hydroxyl group of tyrosine include Bzl, Cl<sub>2</sub>-Bzl, 2-nitrobenzyl, Br-Z, t-butyl, etc.

[0067] Examples of groups used to protect the imidazole moiety of histidine include Tos, 4-methoxy-2,3,6-trimethylbenzenesulfonyl, DNP, benzyloxymethyl, Bum, Boc, Trt, Fmoc, etc.

[0068] Examples of the activated carboxyl groups in the starting amino acids include the corresponding acid anhydrides, azides, activated esters [esters with alcohols (e.g., pentachlorophenol, 2,4,5-trichlorophenol, 2,4-dinitrophenol, cyanomethyl alcohol, p-nitrophenol, HONB, N-hydroxysuccimide, N-hydroxyphthalimide, HOBt)], and the like. As the activated amino acids in which the amino groups are activated in the starting material, for example, the corresponding phosphoric amides are employed.

[0069] To eliminate (split off) the protecting groups, there are used catalytic reduction under hydrogen gas flow in the presence of a catalyst such as Pd-black or Pd-carbon; an acid treatment with anhydrous hydrogen fluoride, meth-anesulfonic acid, trifluoromethanesulfonic acid or trifluoroacetic acid, or a mixture solution of these acids, etc.; a treatment with a base such as diisopropylethylamine, triethylamine, piperidine, piperazine, etc.; and reduction with sodium in liquid ammonia, etc. The elimination of the protecting group by the acid treatment described above is carried out generally at a temperature of approximately -20°C to 40°C, In the acid treatment, it is efficient to add a cation scavenger such as anisole, phenol, thioanisole, m-cresol, p-cresol, dimethylsulfide, 1,4-butanedithiol, 1,2-ethanedithiol, etc. Furthermore, 2,4-dinitrophenyl group known as the protecting group for the imidazole of histidine is removed by a treatment with thiophenol. Formyl group used as the protecting group of the indole of tryptophan is eliminated by the aforesaid acid treatment in the presence of 1,2-ethanedithiol, 1,4-butanedithiol, etc. as well as by a treatment with an alkali such as a dilute sodium hydroxide solution, dilute ammonia, etc.

[0070] Protection of functional groups that should not be involved in the reaction of the starting materials, protecting groups, elimination of the protecting groups, activation of functional groups participated in the reaction, etc. may be appropriately selected from publicly known groups or publicly known means.

[0071] In another method for obtaining the amides of the polypeptide or partial peptide of the present invention, for example, the  $\alpha$ -carboxyl group of the carboxy terminal amino acid is first protected by amidation; the peptide (polypeptide) chain is then extended from the amino group side to a desired length. Thereafter, a polypeptide in which only the protecting group of the N-terminal  $\alpha$ -amino group has been eliminated from the peptide chain and a polypeptide in which only the protecting group of the C-terminal carboxyl group has been eliminated are manufactured. The two polypeptides are condensed in a mixture of the solvents described above. The details of the condensation reaction

are the same as described above. After the protected polypeptide obtained by the condensation is purified, all the protecting groups are eliminated by the method described above to give the desired crude polypeptide. This crude polypeptide is purified by various known purification means. Lyophilization of the major fraction gives the amide of the desired polypeptide or partial peptide.

[0072] To prepare the esterified polypeptide or partial peptide of the present invention, for example, the  $\alpha$ -carboxyl group of the carboxyl terminal amino acid is condensed with a desired alcohol to prepare the amino acid ester, which is followed by procedure similar to the preparation of the amidated polypeptide above to give the desired esterified polypeptide or partial peptide.

[0073] The partial peptide or salts of the present invention can be manufactured by publicly known methods for peptide synthesis, or by cleaving the polypeptide of the present invention with an appropriate peptidase. For the methods for peptide synthesis, for example, either solid phase synthesis or liquid phase synthesis may be used. That is, the partial peptide or amino acids that can construct the partial peptide of the present invention are condensed with the remaining part of the partial peptide. Where the product contains protecting groups, these protecting groups are removed to give the desired peptide. Publicly known methods for condensation and elimination of the protecting groups are described in 1) - 5) below.

- 1) M. Bodanszky & M.A. Ondetti: Peptide Synthesis, Interscience Publishers, New York (1966)
- 2) Schroeder & Luebke: The Peptide, Academic Press, New York (1965)

20

25

- 3) Nobuo Izumiya, et al.: Peptide Gosei-no-Kiso to Jikken (Basics and experiments of peptide synthesis), published by Maruzen Co. (1975)
- 4) Haruaki Yajima & Shunpei Sakakibara: Seikagaku Jikken Koza (Biochemical Experiment) 1, Tanpakushitsu no Kagaku (Chemistry of Proteins) IV, 205 (1977)
- 5) Haruaki Yajima ed.: Zoku Iyakuhin no Kaihatsu (A sequel to Development of Pharmaceuticals), Vol. 14, Peptide Synthesis, published by Hirokawa Shoten

[0074] After completion of the reaction, the product may be purified and isolated by a combination of conventional purification methods such as solvent extraction, distillation, column chromatography, liquid chromatography and recrystallization to give the partial peptide of the present invention. When the partial peptide obtained by the above methods is in a free form, the peptide can be converted into an appropriate salt by a publicly known method; when the protein is obtained in a salt form, it can be converted into a free form or a different salt form by a publicly known method. [0075] The DNA encoding the polypeptide of the present invention may be any DNA, so far as it contains the base sequence encoding the polypeptide of the present invention described above. Such a DNA may also be any one of genomic DNA, genomic DNA library, cDNA derived from the cells or tissues described above, cDNA library derived from the cells or tissues described above and synthetic DNA.

[0076] The vector to be used for the library may be any of bacteriophage, plasmid, cosmid, phagemid and the like. In addition, the DNA can be amplified by reverse transcriptase polymerase chain reaction (hereinafter abbreviated as RT-PCR) with total RNA or mRNA fraction prepared from the above-described cells or tissues.

[0077] Specifically, the DNA encoding the polypeptide of the present invention may be any one of, for example, DNA having the base sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:2, SEQ ID NO:9,SEQ ID NO:15,SEQ ID NO:19, SEQ ID NO:34 or SEQ ID NO:51 or any DNA having a base sequence hybridizable to the base sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:2, SEQ ID NO:9, SEQ ID NO:15, SEQ ID NO:19, SEQ ID NO:34 or SEQ ID NO:51 under high stringent conditions and encoding a polypeptide, which has the activity substantially equivalent to those of the polypeptide of the present invention (e.g., a cell stimulating activity, etc.).

[0078] Specific examples of the DNA that is hybridizable to the base sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:2, SEQ ID NO:9, SEQ ID NO:15, SEQ ID NO:19, SEQ ID NO:34 or SEQ ID NO:51 under high stringent conditions include DNA having at least about 70% homology, preferably at least about 80% homology, more preferably at least about 90% homology and most preferably at least about 95% homology, to the base sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:2. [0079] The hybridization can be carried out by publicly known methods or by a modification thereof, for example, in accordance with the method described in Molecular Cloning, 2nd ed., J. Sambrook et al., Cold Spring Harbor Lab. Press, (1989). A commercially available library may also be used according to the instructions of the attached manufacturer's protocol. Preferably, the hybridization can be carried out under high stringent conditions.

[0080] The high stringent conditions used herein are, for example, those in a sodium concentration at about 19 to about 40 mM, preferably about 19 to about 20 mM at a temperature of about 50 to about 70°C, preferably about 60 to about 65°C. In particular, hybridization conditions in a sodium concentration at about 19 mM at a temperature of about 65°C are most preferred.

[0081] More specifically, for the DNA encoding the polypeptide having the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, there may be employed DNA having the base sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:2, etc. and, DNA having the base sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:9, etc. may be used for the DNA encoding the polypeptide having the

amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:14, DNA having the base sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:15, etc. may be employed and, DNA having the base sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:15, etc. may be employed and, DNA having the base sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:19, etc. may be used as the DNA encoding the polypeptide having the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:18. As the DNA encoding the polypeptide having the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:33, there may be employed DNA having the base sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:51, etc. may be used for the DNA encoding the polypeptide having the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:50.

[0082] The DNA encoding the partial peptide of the present invention may be any DNA, so long as it contains the base sequence encoding the partial peptide of the present invention described above. The DNA may also be any of genomic DNA, genomic DNA library, cDNA derived from the cells and tissues described above, cDNA library derived from the cells and tissues described above and synthetic DNA.

[0083] Specifically, the DNA encoding the partial peptide of the present invention may be any one of, for example, a DNA having a partial base sequence of the DNA having the base sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:2, SEQ ID NO:9 SEQ ID NO:15, SEQ ID NO:19, SEQ ID NO:34 or SEQ ID NO:51 or any DNA having a partial base sequence of the DNA having a base sequence hybridizable to the base sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:2, SEQ ID NO:9, SEQ ID NO:15, SEQ ID NO:19, SEQ ID NO:34 or SEQ ID NO:51 under high stringent conditions and encoding a polypeptide which has the activity substantially equivalent to that of the polypeptide of the present invention.

[0084] Specific examples of the DNA that is hybridizable to the base sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:2, SEQ ID NO:9, SEQ ID NO:15, SEQ ID NO:19, SEQ ID NO:34 or SEQ ID NO:51 are the same as those described above.

[0085] Methods for the hybridization and the high stringent conditions that can be used are also the same as described above.

[0086] The polypeptide encoded by the DNA that is hybridizable to the base sequence represented by SEQ ID NO: 2, SEQ ID NO:9, SEQ ID NO:15, SEQ ID NO:19, SEQ ID NO:34 or SEQ ID NO:51 can be manufactured in a manner similar to the method for manufacturing the polypeptide of the present invention, which will be described hereinafter. Examples of the amides, esters and salts of the polypeptide include those as described for the amides, esters and salts of the polypeptide of the present invention described above.

[0087] Specifically, the DNA encoding the partial peptide of the present invention includes:

- (1) a DNA encoding the peptide containing the amino acid sequence of 56 (Ser) 92 (Phe), 73 (Met) 92 (Phe), 81 (Met) 92 (Phe), 84 (Ser) 92 (Phe), 101 (Ser) 112 (Ser), 115 (Asn) 131 (Phe), 124 (Val) 131 (Phe), 1 (Met) 92 (Phe), 1 (Met) 112 (Ser) or 1 (Met) 131 (Phe) in the amino acid sequence shown by SEQ ID NO:1; or a DNA containing the base sequence hybridizable thereto under high stringent conditions;
- (2) a DNA encoding the peptide containing the amino acid sequence of 56 (Ser) 92 (Phe), 73 (Met) 92 (Phe), 81 (Met) 92 (Phe), 84 (Ser) 92 (Phe), 101 (Ser) 112 (Ser), 115 (Asn) 131 (Phe), 124 (Val) 131 (Phe), 1 (Met) 92 (Phe), 1 (Met) 112 (Ser) or 1 (Met) 131 (Phe) in the amino acid sequence shown by SEQ ID NO:8; or a DNA containing the base sequence hybridizable thereto under high stringent conditions:
- (3) a DNA encoding the peptide containing the amino acid sequence of 58 (Ser) 92 (Phe), 81 (Met) 92 (Phe), 101 (Ser) 112 (Leu), 124 (Val) 131 (Phe), 1 (Met) 92 (Phe) or 1 (Met) 131 (Phe) in the amino acid sequence shown by SEQ ID NO:14; or a DNA containing the base sequence hybridizable thereto under high stringent conditions;
- (4) a DNA encoding the peptide containing the amino acid sequence of 58 (Ser) 94 (Phe), 83 (Val) 94 (Phe), 84 (Pro) 94 (Phe) or 118 (Phe) 125 (Phe) in the amino acid sequence shown by SEQ ID NO:33; or a DNA containing the base sequence hybridizable thereto under high stringent conditions;
- 45 (5) a DNA encoding the peptide containing the amino acid sequence of 58 (Ser) 94 (Phe) or 84 (Pro) 94 (Phe) in the amino acid sequence shown by SEQ ID NO:50; and the like.

# [0088] More specifically, the DNA includes:

30

35

40

50

55

- as the DNA encoding the peptide containing the 81 (Met) 92 (Phe) amino acid sequence in the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, a DNA containing the base sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:42 (the 241-276 base sequence in the base sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:2);
  - as the DNA encoding the peptide containing the 101 (Ser) 112 (Ser) amino acid sequence in the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, a DNA containing the base sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:43 (the 301-336 base sequence in the base sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:2);
  - as the DNA encoding the peptide containing the 124 (Val) 131 (Phe) amino acid sequence in the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, a DNA containing the base sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:44 (the 370-393 base sequence in the base sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:2);

as the DNA encoding the peptide containing the 1 (Met) - 92 (Phe) amino acid sequence in the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, a DNA containing the base sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:45 (the 1-276 base sequence in the base sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:2);

as the DNA encoding the peptide containing the 1 (Met) - 112 (Ser) amino acid sequence in the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, a DNA containing the base sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:46 (the 1-336 3 base sequence in the base sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:2); and,

as the DNA encoding the peptide containing the 1 (Met) - 131 (Phe) amino acid sequence in the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, a DNA containing the base sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:47 (the 1-393 base sequence in the base sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:2); and the like.

#### [0089] The DNA further includes:

5

10

15

20

25

30

35

40

45

50

55

as the DNA encoding the peptide containing the 56 (Ser) - 92 (Phe) amino acid sequence in the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, a DNA containing the 166-276 base sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:2; as the DNA encoding the peptide containing the 73 (Met) - 92 (Phe) amino acid sequence in the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, a DNA containing the 217-276 base sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:2;

as the DNA encoding the peptide containing the 84 (Ser) - 92 (Phe) amino acid sequence in the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, a DNA containing the 253-276 base sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:2; as the DNA encoding the peptide containing the 115 (Asn) - 131 (Phe) amino acid sequence in the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, a DNA containing the 346-393 base sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:2;

as the DNA encoding the peptide containing the 56 (Ser) - 92 (Phe) amino acid sequence in the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:8, a DNA containing the 169-276 base sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:9; as the DNA encoding the peptide containing the 73 (Met) - 92 (Phe) amino acid sequence in the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:8, a DNA containing the 220-276 base sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:9;

as the DNA encoding the peptide containing the 81 (Met) - 92 (Phe) amino acid sequence in the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:8, a DNA containing the 244-276 base sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:9:

as the DNA encoding the peptide containing the 84 (Ser) - 92 (Phe) amino acid sequence in the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:8, a DNA containing the 253-276 base sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:9; as the DNA encoding the peptide containing the 101 (Ser) - 112 (Ser) amino acid sequence in the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:8, a DNA containing the 304-336 base sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:9:

as the DNA encoding the peptide containing the 115 (Asn) - 131 (Phe) amino acid sequence in the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:8, a DNA containing the 346-393 base sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:9:

as the DNA encoding the peptide containing the 124 (VaI) - 131 (Phe) amino acid sequence in the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:8, a DNA containing the 373-393 base sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:9;

as the DNA encoding the peptide containing the 1 (Met) - 92 (Phe) amino acid sequence in the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:8, a DNA containing the 1-276 base sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:9;

as the DNA encoding the peptide containing the 1 (Met) - 112 (Ser) amino acid sequence in the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:8, a DNA containing the 1-336 base sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:9; as the DNA encoding the peptide containing the 1 (Met) - 131 (Phe) amino acid sequence in the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:8, a DNA containing the 1-393 base sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:9; as the DNA encoding the peptide containing the 58 (Ser) - 92 (Phe) amino acid sequence in the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO: 14, a DNA containing the 172-276 base sequence represented by SEQ ID NO: 15:

as the DNA encoding the peptide containing the 81 (Met) - 92 (Phe) amino acid sequence in the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO: 14, a DNA containing the 241-276 base sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:15:

as the DNA encoding the peptide containing the 101 (Ser) - 112 (Leu) amino acid sequence in the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:14, a DNA containing the 301-336 base sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:15;

as the DNA encoding the peptide containing the 124 (Val) - 131 (Phe) amino acid sequence in the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:14, a DNA containing the 370-393 base sequence represented by SEQ ID

#### NO:15;

5

10

15

20

25

45

as the DNA encoding the peptide containing the 1 (Met) - 92 (Phe) amino acid sequence in the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:14, a DNA containing the 1-276 base sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:15;

as the DNA encoding the peptide containing the 1 (Met) - 131 (Phe) amino acid sequence in the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:14, a DNA containing the 1-393 base sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:15;

as the DNA encoding the peptide containing the 58 (Ser) - 94 (Phe) amino acid sequence in the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:33, a DNA containing the 172-282 base sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:34;

as the DNA encoding the peptide containing the 83 (Val) - 94 (Phe) amino acid sequence in the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:33, a DNA containing the 247-282 base sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:34;

as the DNA encoding the peptide containing the 84 (Pro) - 94 (Phe) amino acid sequence in the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:33, a DNA containing the 250-282 base sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:34:

as the DNA encoding the peptide containing the 118 (Phe) - 125 (Phe) amino acid sequence in the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:33, a DNA containing the 352-375 base sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:34;

as the DNA encoding the peptide containing the 58 (Ser) - 94 (Phe) amino acid sequence in the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:50, a DNA containing the 172-282 base sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:51:

as the DNA encoding the peptide containing the 84 (Pro) - 94 (Phe) amino acid sequence in the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:50, a DNA containing the 250-282 base sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:51; and the like.

[0090] The polypeptide of the present invention or its partial peptide and the receptor protein of the present invention or its partial peptide, which will be described hereinafter, as well as the DNAs encoding these proteins or peptides may be labeled in a publicly known manner. Specific examples include those labeled with an isotope, those labeled with fluorescence (labeling with, e.g., fluorescein, etc.), those biotinated, those labeled with enzymes, and the like.

[0091] As a means for cloning the DNA that completely encodes the polypeptide of the present invention or its partial peptide (hereinafter sometimes collectively referred to as the polypeptide of the present invention in the following description of cloning and expression of the DNAs encoding these polypeptides or the like), the DNA may be either amplified by publicly known PCR using synthetic DNA primers containing a part of the base sequence of the polypeptide of the present invention, or the DNA inserted into an appropriate vector can be selected by hybridization with a labeled DNA fragment or synthetic DNA that encodes a part or entire region of the polypeptide of the present invention. The hybridization can be carried out, for example, according to the method described in Molecular Cloning, 2nd (J. Sambrook et al., Cold Spring Harbor Lab. Press, 1989). The hybridization may also be performed using commercially available library in accordance with the protocol described in the attached instructions.

[0092] Conversion of the base sequence of DNA can be effected by publicly known methods such as the Gapped duplex method or the Kunkel method or its modification by using a publicly known kit available as Mutan™-super Express Km (manufactured by Takara Shuzo Co., Ltd.), Mutan™-K (manufactured by Takara Shuzo Co., Ltd.), or the like.

[0093] The cloned DNA encoding the polypeptide can be used as it is, depending upon purpose or, if desired, after digestion with a restriction enzyme or after addition of a linker thereto. The DNA may contain ATG as a translation initiation codon at the 5' end thereof and TAA, TGA or TAG as a translation termination codon at the 3' end thereof. These translation initiation and termination codons may also be added by using an appropriate synthetic DNA adapter. [0094] The expression vector of the polypeptide of the present invention can be manufactured, for example, by (a) excising the desired DNA fragment from the DNA encoding the polypeptide of the present invention, (b) and then ligating the DNA fragment with an appropriate expression vector downstream a promoter in the vector.

[0095] Examples of the vector include plasmids derived form E. coli (e.g., pBR322, pBR325, pUC12, pUC13), plasmids derived from Bacillus subtilis (e.g., pUB110, pTP5, pC194), plasmids derived from yeast (e.g., pSH19, pSH15), bacteriophages such as λ phage, etc., animal viruses such as retrovirus, vaccinia virus, baculovirus, etc. as well as pA1-11, pXT1, pRc/CMV, pRc/RSV, pcDNAI/Neo, etc.

[0096] The promoter used in the present invention may be any promoter if it matches well with a host to be used for gene expression. In the case of using animal cells as the host, examples of the promoter include SRα promoter, SV40 promoter, HIV-LTR promoter, CMV promoter, HSV-TK promoter, etc.

[0097] Among them, CMV (cytomegalovirus) promoter or SRα promoter is preferably used. Where the host is bacteria of the genus Escherichia, preferred examples of the promoter include trp promoter, lac promoter, recA promoter, λPL

promoter, Ipp promoter, T7 promoter, etc. In the case of using bacteria of the genus Bacillus as the host, preferred example of the promoter are SPO1 promoter, SPO2 promoter, penP promoter, etc. When yeast is used as the host, preferred examples of the promoter are PHO5 promoter, PGK promoter, GAP promoter, ADH promoter, etc. When insect cells are used as the host, preferred examples of the promoter include polyhedrin prompter, P10 promoter, and the like

[0098] In addition to the foregoing examples, the expression vector may further optionally contain an enhancer, a splicing signal, a poly A addition signal, a selection marker, SV40 replication origin (hereinafter sometimes abbreviated as SV40ori) etc. Examples of the selection marker include dihydrofolate reductase (hereinafter sometimes abbreviated as dhfr) gene [methotrexate (MTX) resistance], ampicillin resistant gene (hereinafter sometimes abbreviated as Amp¹), neomycin resistant gene (hereinafter sometimes abbreviated as Neo, G418 resistance), etc. In particular, when dhfr gene is used as the selection marker together with dhfr gene, selection can also be made on thymidine free media. [0099] If necessary, a signal sequence that matches with a host is added to the N-terminus of the polypeptide of the present invention. Examples of the signal sequence that can be used are Pho A signal sequence, OmpA signal sequence, etc. in the case of using bacteria of the genus Escherichia as the host; α-amylase signal sequence, subtilised as the sequence at the least of using bacteria of the genus Escherichia as the host; α-amylase signal sequence, subtilised

quence, etc. in the case of using bacteria of the genus Escherichia as the host;  $\alpha$ -amylase signal sequence, subtilisin signal sequence, etc. in the case of using bacteria of the genus Bacillus as the host; MF $\alpha$  signal sequence, SUC2 signal sequence, etc. in the case of using yeast as the host; and insulin signal sequence,  $\alpha$ -interferon signal sequence, antibody molecule signal sequence, etc. in the case of using animal cells as the host, respectively.

[0100] Using the vector containing the DNA encoding the polypeptide of the present invention thus constructed, transformants can be manufactured.

[0101] Examples of the host, which may be employed, are bacteria belonging to the genus Escherichia, bacteria belonging to the genus Bacillus, yeast, insect cells, insects and animal cells, etc.

[0102] Specific examples of the bacteria belonging to the genus Escherichia include Escherichia coli K12 DH1 [Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A., 60, 160 (1968)], JM103 [Nucleic Acids Research, 9, 309 (1981)], JA221 [Journal of Molecular Biology, 120, 517 (1978)], HB101 [Journal of Molecular Biology, 41, 459 (1969)], C600 [Genetics, 39, 440 (1954)], etc.

[0103] Examples of the bacteria belonging to the genus Bacillus include Bacillus subtilis MI114 [Gene, 24, 255 (1983)], 207-21 [Journal of Biochemistry, 95, 87 (1984)], etc.

[0104] Examples of yeast include Saccharomyces cerevisiae AH22, AH22R, NA87-11A, DKD-5D, 20B-12, Schizosaccharomyces pombe NCYC1913, NCYC2036, Pichia pastoris KM71, etc.

[0105] Examples of insect cells include, for the virus AcNPV, Spodoptera frugiperda cells (Sf cells), MG1 cells derived from mid-intestine of Trichoplusia ni, High Five™ cells derived from egg of Trichoplusia ni, cells derived from Mamestra brassicae, cells derived from Estigmena acrea, etc.; and for the virus BmNPV, Bombyx mori N cells (BmN cells), etc. is used. Examples of the Sf cells which can be used are Sf9 cells (ATCC CRL1711) and Sf21 cells (both cells are described in Vaughn, J. L. et al., In Vivo, 13, 213-217 (1977).

[0106] As the insect, for example, a larva of Bombyx mori can be used [Maeda et al., Nature, 315, 592 (1985)].

[0107] Examples of animal cells include monkey cells COS-7, Vero, Chinese hamster cells CHO (hereinafter referred to as CHO cells), dhfr gene deficient Chinese hamster cells CHO (hereinafter simply referred to as CHO (dhfr) cells), mouse L cells, mouse AtT-20, mouse myeloma cells, rat GH 3, human FL cells, etc.

[0108] Bacteria belonging to the genus Escherichia can be transformed, for example, by the method described in Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A., 69, 2110 (1972), Gene, 17, 107 (1982), etc.

[0109] Bacteria belonging to the genus Bacillus can be transformed, for example, by the method described in Molecular & General Genetics, 168, 111 (1979), etc.

[0110] Yeast can be transformed, for example, by the method described in Methods in Enzymology, 194, 182-187 (1991), Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A., 75, 1929 (1978), etc..

[0111] Insect cells or insects can be transformed, for example, according to the method described in Bio/Technology, 6, 47-55(1988), etc.

[0112] Animal cells can be transformed, for example, according to the method described in *Saibo Kogaku* (Cell Engineering), extra issue 8, *Shin Saibo Kogaku Jikken Protocol* (New Cell Engineering Experimental Protocol), 263-267 (1995), published by Shujunsha, or Virology, 52, 456 (1973).

[0113] Thus, the transformant transformed with the expression vector containing the DNA encoding the polypeptide can be obtained.

[0114] Where the host is bacteria belonging to the genus Escherichia or the genus Bacillus, the transformant can be appropriately cultured in a liquid medium which contains materials required for growth of the transformant such as carbon sources, nitrogen sources, inorganic materials, etc. Examples of the carbon sources include glucose, dextrin, soluble starch, sucrose, etc. Examples of the nitrogen sources include inorganic or organic materials such as ammonium salts, nitrate salts, com steep liquor, peptone, casein, meat extract, soybean cake, potato extract, etc. Examples of the inorganic materials are calcium chloride, sodium dihydrogenphosphate, magnesium chloride, etc. In addition, yeast, vitamins, growth promoting factors etc. may also be added to the medium. Preferably, pH of the medium is adjusted to about 5 to about 8.

- [0115] A preferred example of the medium for culturing the bacteria belonging to the genus Escherichia is M9 medium supplemented with glucose and Casamino acids [Miller, Journal of Experiments in Molecular Genetics, 431-433, Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory, New York, 1972]. If necessary, a chemical such as 3β-indolylacrylic acid can be added to the medium thereby to activate the promoter efficiently.
- [0116] Where the bacteria belonging to the genus Escherichia are used as the host, the transformant is usually cultivated at about 15 to about 43°C for about 3 to about 24 hours. If necessary, the culture may be aerated or agitated.

  [0117] Where the bacteria belonging to the genus Bacillus are used as the host, the transformant is cultivated generally at about 30 to about 40°C for about 6 to about 24 hours. If necessary, the culture can be aerated or agitated.
- [0118] Where yeast is used as the host, the transformant is cultivated, for example, in Burkholder's minimal medium [Bostian, K. L. et al., Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A., 77, 4505 (1980)] or in SD medium supplemented with 0.5% Casamino acids [Bitter, G. A. et al., Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A., 81, 5330 (1984)]. Preferably, pH of the medium is adjusted to about 5 to about 8. In general, the transformant is cultivated at about 20 to about 35°C for about 24 to about 72 hours. If necessary, the culture can be aerated or agitated.
  - [0119] Where insect cells or insects are used as the host, the transformant is cultivated in, for example, Grace's Insect Medium (Grace, T. C. C., Nature, 195, 788 (1962)) to which an appropriate additive such as immobilized 10% bovine serum is added. Preferably, pH of the medium is adjusted to about 6.2 to about 6.4. Normally, the transformant is cultivated at about 27°C for about 3 days to about 5 days and, if necessary, the culture can be aerated or agitated. [0120] Where animal cells are employed as the host, the transformant is cultivated in, for example, MEM medium containing about 5% to about 20% fetal bovine serum [Science, 122, 501 (1952)), DMEM medium (Virology, 8, 396 (1959)], RPMI 1640 medium [The Journal of the American Medical Association, 199, 519 (1967)], 199 medium [Proceeding of the Society for the Biological Medicine, 73, 1 (1950)], etc. Preferably, pH of the medium is adjusted to about 6 to about 8. The transformant is usually cultivated at about 30 to about 40°C for about 15 to about 60 hours and, if necessary, the culture can be aerated or agitated.
  - [0121] As described above, the polypeptide of the present invention can be produced in the cell membrane of the transformant, etc.
  - [0122] The polypeptide of the present invention can be separated and purified from the culture described above by the following procedures.
  - [0123] When the polypeptide of the present invention is extracted from the culture or cells, after cultivation the transformant or cell is collected by a publicly known method and suspended in a appropriate buffer. The transformant or cell is then disrupted by publicly known methods such as ultrasonication, a treatment with lysozyme and/or freezethaw cycling, followed by centrifugation, filtration, etc. Thus, the crude extract of the polypeptide or its partial peptide of the present invention can be obtained. The buffer used for the procedures may contain a protein modifier such as urea or guanidine hydrochloride, or a surfactant such as Triton X-100<sup>TM</sup>, etc. When the polypeptide or its partial peptide of the present invention is secreted in the culture broth, after completion of the cultivation the supernatant can be separated from the transformant or cell to collect the supernatant by a publicly known method.
  - [0124] The polypeptide of the present invention contained in the supernatant or the extract thus obtained can be purified by appropriately combining the publicly known methods for separation and purification. Such publicly known methods for separation and purification include a method utilizing difference in solubility such as salting out, solvent precipitation, etc.; a method mainly utilizing difference in molecular weight such as dialysis, ultrafiltration, gel filtration, SDS-polyacrylamide gel electrophoresis, etc.; a method utilizing difference in electric charge such as ion exchange chromatography, etc.; a method utilizing difference in hydrophobicity such as reversed phase high performance liquid chromatography, etc.; a method utilizing difference in isoelectric point such as isoelectrofocusing electrophoresis; and the like.
  - [0125] When the polypeptide thus obtained is in a free form, it can be converted into the salt by publicly known methods or modifications thereof. On the other hand, when the polypeptide is obtained in the form of a salt, it can be converted into the free form or in the form of a different salt by publicly known methods or modifications thereof.
  - [0126] The polypeptide produced by the recombinant can be treated, prior to or after the purification, with an appropriate protein-modifying enzyme so that the protein or partial peptide can be appropriately modified to partially remove a polypeptide. Examples of the protein-modifying enzyme include trypsin, chymotrypsin, arginyl endopeptidase, protein kinase, glycosidase and the like.
  - [0127] The presence or activity of the thus produced polypeptide of the present invention or salts thereof can be determined by a binding test to a labeled ligand and by an enzyme immunoassay using a specific antibody.
  - [0128] Specific examples of the receptor for the polypeptide of the present invention, its amides or esters or salts thereof, or the partial peptide or its esters, amides or salts thereof (hereinafter sometimes collectively referred to as the receptor protein of the present invention) include receptor proteins containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence shown by, e.g., SEQ ID NO:37, and the like.
  - [0129] The receptor protein of the present invention may be any polypeptide derived from any cells of mammals (e. g., human, guinea pig, rat, mouse, rabbit, swine, sheep, bovine, monkey, etc.) (such as splenocytes, nerve cells, glial

cells, β cells of pancreas, bone marrow cells, mesangial cells, Langerhans' cells, epidemic cells, epithelial cells, endothelial cells, fibroblasts, fibrocytes, myocytes, fat cells, immune cells (e.g., macrophage, T cells, B cells, natural killer cells, mast cells, neutrophils, basophils, eosinophils, monocytes), megakaryocytes, synovial cells, chondrocytes, bone cells, osteoblasts, osteoclasts, mammary gland cells, hepatocytes or interstitial cells, etc.; the corresponding precursor cells, stem cells, cancer cells, etc.) or hemocyte type cells; or any tissues where such cells are present, such as brain or any of brain regions (e.g., olfactory bulb, amygdaloid nucleus, basal ganglia, hippocampus, thalamus, hypothalamus, subthalamic nucleus, cerebral cortex, medulla oblongata, cerebellum, occipital pole, frontal lobe, temporal lobe, putamen, caudate nucleus, corpus caliosum, substantia nigra), spinal cord, hypophysis, stomach, pancreas, kidney, liver, gonad, thyroid, gall-bladder, bone marrow, adrenal gland, skin, muscle, lung, gastrointestinal tract (e.g., large intestine and small intestine), blood vessel, heart, thymus, spleen, submandibular gland, peripheral blood, peripheral blood cells, prostate, testis, ovary, placenta, uterus, bone, joint, skeletal muscle, etc. (especially brain or any of brain regions). The receptor protein may also be a synthetic protein.

[0130] The amino acid sequence which has substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:37 includes an amino acid sequence having at least about 50% homology, preferably at least about 70% homology, more preferably at least about 80% homology, much more preferably at least about 90% homology and most preferably at least about 95% homology, to the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:37.

[0131] The protein containing substantially the same amino acid sequence as that shown by SEQ ID NO:37 is preferably a protein having substantially the same amino acid sequence shown by SEQ ID NO:37 and having the activities substantially equivalent to the activity of the amino acid sequence shown by SEQ ID NO:37. Specific examples include a protein containing the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:54, etc.

[0132] The substantially equivalent activities include, for example, a ligand binding activity, a signal transduction activity, etc. The term substantially equivalent is used to mean that the nature of the activities is equivalent. It is thus preferred that the activities such as a ligand binding activity, a signal transduction activity, etc. are equivalent in strength (e.g., about 0.1 to about 100 times, preferably about 0.5 to about 20 times, more preferably about 0.5 to about 2 times), and it is allowable that differences among grades such as the strength of these activities and molecular weight of the polypeptide are even present.

[0133] The activities such as a ligand binding activity, a signal transduction activity, a somatostatin secretion regulating activity or the like can be assayed by a modification of publicly known methods, for example, by means of ligand determination or screening, which will be later described.

[0134] As the receptor protein of the present invention, there can be employed proteins containing (i) an amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:37 or SEQ ID NO:54, of which at least 1 or 2 (preferably 1 to 30, more preferably 1 to 10 and most preferably several (1 or 2)) amino acids are deleted; (ii) an amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:37 or SEQ ID NO:54, to which at least 1 or 2 (preferably 1 to 30, more preferably 1 to 10 and most preferably several (1 or 2)) amino acids are added; (iii) an amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:37 or SEQ ID NO:54, in which at least 1 or 2 (preferably 1 to 30, more preferably 1 to 10 and most preferably several (1 or 2)) amino acids are substituted by other amino acids; and (iv) a combination of the above amino acid sequences.

[0135] The receptor proteins in the present specification are represented in accordance with the conventional way of describing peptides, that is, the N-terminus (amino terminus) at the left hand and the C-terminus (carboxyl terminus) at the right hand. In the receptor proteins of the present invention including the receptor proteins containing the amino acid sequence shown by SEQ ID NO:37, the C-terminus is usually in the form of a carboxyl group (-COOH) or a carboxylate (-COO+) but may be in the form of an amide (-CONH<sub>2</sub>) or an ester (-COOR).

[0136] Examples of the ester group shown by R include a  $C_{1-6}$  alkyl group such as methyl, ethyl, n-propyl, isopropyl, n-butyl, etc.; a  $C_{3-8}$  cycloalkyl group such as cyclopentyl, cyclohexyl, etc.; a  $C_{6-12}$  aryl group such as phenyl,  $\alpha$ -naphthyl, etc.; an aralkyl having 7 to 14 carbon atoms such as a phenyl- $C_{1-2}$  alkyl group, e.g., benzyl, phenethyl, etc.; an  $\alpha$ -naphthyl- $C_{1-2}$  alkyl group such as  $\alpha$ -naphthylmethyl, etc.; and the like. In addition, pivaloyloxymethyl or the like which is used widely as an ester for oral administration may also be used.

45

[0137] Where the receptor protein of the present invention contains a carboxyl group (or a carboxylate) at a position other than the C-terminus, it may be amidated or esterified and such an amide or ester is also included within the receptor protein of the present invention. The ester group may be the same group as that described with respect to the above C-terminal.

[0138] Furthermore, examples of the receptor protein of the present invention include variants of the above receptor protein, wherein the amino group at the N-terminal methionine residue in the polypeptide described above is protected with a protecting group (e.g., a  $C_{1-6}$  acyl group such as a  $C_{1-6}$  alkanoyl group, e.g., formyl group, acetyl group, etc.); those wherein the N-terminal region is cleaved in vivo and the glutamyl group thus formed is pyroglutaminated; those wherein a substituent (e.g., -OH, -SH, amino group, imidazole group, indole group, guanidino group, etc.) on the side chain of an amino acid in the molecule is protected with a suitable protecting group (e.g., a  $C_{1-6}$  acyl group such as a  $C_{2-6}$  alkanoyl group, e.g., formyl group, acetyl group, etc.), conjugated proteins such as glycoproteins having sugar chains, and the like.

- [0139] Specific examples of the receptor protein of the present invention include a rat-derived receptor protein containing the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:37, a human-derived receptor protein containing the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:54, etc.
- [0140] As the partial peptide of the receptor protein of the present invention, any partial peptide described for the receptor protein can be used. For example, a part of the receptor protein molecule of the present invention, which is exposed to the outside of a cell membrane or the like, can be used, so long as it has a receptor binding activity.
- [0141] Specifically, the partial peptide of the receptor protein having the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:37 or SEQ ID NO:54 is a peptide containing the parts, which have been analyzed to be extracellular domains (hydrophilic domains) in the hydrophobic plotting analysis. A peptide containing a hydrophobic domain part can be used as well. In addition, the peptide may contain each domain separately or a plurality of domains together.
- [0142] In the receptor protein of the present invention, the partial peptide is a peptide having at least 20, preferably at least 50 and more preferably at least 100 amino acids, in the amino acid sequence, which constitutes the receptor protein of the present invention.
- [0143] The substantially the same amino acid sequence includes an amino acid sequence having at least about 50% homology, preferably at least about 70% homology, more preferably at least about 80% homology, much more preferably at least about 90% homology and most preferably at least about 95% homology, to the amino acid sequence represented.
  - [0144] Herein the term "substantially equivalent activities" refers to the same significance as defined hereinabove. The "substantially equivalent activities" can be assayed by the same method as described above.
- [0145] In the partial peptide of the receptor protein of the present invention, at least 1 or 2 (preferably 1 to 10, more preferably several (1 or 2)) amino acids may be deleted; at least 1 or 2 (preferably 1 to 20, more preferably 1 to 10 and most preferably several (1 or 2)) amino acids may be added; or at least 1 or 2 (preferably 1 to 10, more preferably several (1 or 2)), amino acids may be substituted by other amino acids.
- [0146] In the partial peptide in the receptor protein of the present invention, the C-terminus is usually in the form of a carboxyl group (-COOH) or a carboxylate (-COO) but may be in the form of an amide (-CONH<sub>2</sub>) or an ester (-COOR) (wherein R has the same significance as described above), as in the polypeptide of the present invention described above.
- [0147] Where the receptor protein of the present invention contains a carboxyl group (or a carboxylate) at a position other than the C-terminus, it may be amidated or esterified and such an amide or ester is also included within the receptor protein of the present invention. The ester group may be the same group as that described with respect to the above C-terminal.
- [0148] Furthermore, examples of the partial peptide of the receptor protein in the present invention include peptides wherein the amino group at the N-terminal methionine residue is protected with a protecting group, those wherein the N-terminal region is cleaved in vivo and the Gln formed is pyroglutaminated, those wherein a substituent on the side chain of an amino acid in the molecule is protected with a suitable protecting group, or conjugated proteins such as glycoproteins having sugar chains, etc., as in the receptor protein of the present invention described above.
- [0149] As the salts of the receptor protein or its partial peptide in the present invention, physiologically acceptable acid addition salts are particularly preferred. Examples of such salts are salts with inorganic acids (e.g., hydrochloric acid, phosphoric acid, hydrobromic acid, sulfuric acid), salts with organic acids (e.g., acetic acid, formic acid, propionic acid, furnaric acid, maleic acid, succinic acid, tartaric acid, citric acid, malic acid, oxalic acid, benzoic acid, methanesulfonic acid, benzenesulfonic acid), and the like.
- [0150] The receptor protein of the present invention or salts thereof may be manufactured by a publicly known method used to purify receptor proteins from human or other mammalian cells or tissues described above, or by preparing a transformant containing the DNA encoding the receptor protein of the present invention (a host similar to the host of the transformant containing the DNA encoding the polypeptide of the present invention described above may be used) in a manner similar to the aforesaid method for preparing the transformant containing the DNA encoding the polypeptide of the present invention, culturing the resulting transformant in a manner similar to the aforesaid method for preparing the transformant containing the DNA encoding the polypeptide of the present invention. Furthermore, the receptor protein or salts of the present invention may also be manufactured by the aforesaid methods for synthesizing polypeptides or by modified methods.
- [0151] Where the receptor protein or salts thereof are manufactured from human or mammalian tissues or cells, human or mammalian tissues or cells are homogenized, then extracted with an acid or the like, and the extract is isolated and purified by a combination of chromatography techniques such as reversed phase chromatography, ion exchange chromatography, and the like.
- [0152] The partial peptide of the receptor protein of the present invention or salts thereof can be manufactured by a publicly known method used to synthesize a peptide or, by cleaving the receptor protein of the present invention with an appropriate peptidase.
  - [0153] The receptor protein of the present invention or salts thereof, its partial peptide, amides or esters, or salts

thereof can be synthesized by the aforesaid method for synthesizing the polypeptide of the present invention, its amides or esters, or salts thereof.

[0154] For the polynucleotide encoding the receptor protein of the present invention, any polynucleotide can be used as long as it contains the base sequence (DNA or RNA, preferably DNA) encoding the receptor protein of the present invention. Such a polynucleotide may be DNA and RNA including mRNA encoding the receptor protein of the present invention. The polynucleotide of the present invention may be double-stranded or single-stranded. Where the polynucleotide is double-stranded, it may be double-stranded DNA, double-stranded RNA or DNA:RNA hybrid. Where the polynucleotide is single-stranded, it may be a sense strand (i.e., a coding strand) or an antisense strand (i.e., a non-coding strand).

10 [0155] Using the polynucleotide encoding the receptor protein of the present invention, mRNA of the. receptor protein of the present invention can be quantified by, for example, the publicly known method published in separate volume of Jikken Igaku 15 (7) "New PCR and its application" (1997) or the modified method.

[0156] The DNA encoding the receptor protein of the present invention may be any of genomic DNA, genomic DNA library, cDNA derived from the cells and tissues described above, cDNA library derived from the cells and tissues described above and synthetic DNA. The vector to be used for the library may be any of bacteriophage, plasmid, cosmid and phagemid. The DNA may also be directly amplified by reverse transcriptase polymerase chain reaction (hereinafter abbreviated as RT-PCR) using the total RNA or mRNA fraction prepared from the cells and tissues described above.

[0157] Specifically, the DNA encoding the receptor protein of the present invention may be any DNA having the base sequence shown by SEQ ID NO:38, SEQ ID NO:55 or SEQ ID NO:56, or the base sequence hybridizable to the base sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:38, SEQ ID NO:55 or SEQ ID NO:56 under high stringent conditions and encoding a receptor protein which has the activities substantially equivalent to those of the receptor protein of the present invention (e.g., a ligand binding activity, a signal transduction activity, etc.).

[0158] Specific examples of the DNA that is hybridizable to the base sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:38, SEQ ID NO:55 or SEQ ID NO:56 include DNA having at least about 70% homology, preferably at least about 80% homology, more preferably at least about 90% homology and most preferably at least about 95% homology, to the base sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:38, SEQ ID NO:55 or SEQ ID NO:56.

[0159] The hybridization can be carried out by publicly known methods or by a modification thereof, for example, according to the method described in Molecular Cloning, 2nd Ed., J. Sambrook et al., Cold Spring Harbor Lab. Press, (1989). A commercially available library may also be used according to the instructions of the attached manufacturer's protocol. The hybridization can be carried out preferably under high stringent conditions.

[0160] The high stringent conditions used herein refer to the conditions, for example, in a sodium concentration of about 19 to about 40 mM, preferably about 19 to about 20 mM at a temperature of about 50 to about 70°C, preferably about 60 to about 65°C. In particular, hybridization conditions in a sodium concentration of about 19 mM at a temperature of about 65°C are most preferred.

[0161] The polypeptide encoded by the DNA, which is hybridizable to the base sequence shown by SEQ ID NO:38, SEQ ID NO:55 or SEQ ID NO:56 can be manufactured by methods similar to those for manufacturing the polypeptide of the present invention, described above. Examples of the amides, esters or salts of the polypeptide are the same as those for the amides, esters or salts of the polypeptide of the present invention described above.

[0162] More specifically, for the DNA encoding the receptor protein having the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:37, DNA having the base sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:38 may be employed; and DNA having the base sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:55 or SEQ ID NO:56 may be used for the DNA encoding the receptor protein having the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:54.

[0163] The polynucleotide containing a part of the base sequence of DNA encoding the receptor protein of the present invention or a part of the base sequence complementary to the DNA is used to mean that not only the DNA encoding the partial peptide of the present invention described below but also RNA are included.

[0164] Any DNA can be used as the DNA encoding the partial peptide of the receptor protein of the present invention so long as the DNA contains the base sequence encoding the partial peptide of the present invention described above. The DNA may be any of genomic DNA, genomic DNA library, cDNA derived from the cells and tissues described above, cDNA library derived from the cells and tissues described above and synthetic DNA. The vector to be used for the library may be any of bacteriophage, plasmid, cosmid and phagemid. The DNA may also be directly amplified by reverse transcriptase polymerase chain reaction (hereinafter abbreviated as RT-PCR) using mRNA fraction prepared from the cells and tissues described above.

[0165] Specifically, as the DNA encoding the partial peptide of the present invention, there are employed, for example, (1) a DNA having a part of the base sequence of a DNA containing the base sequence shown by SEQ ID NO:38, SEQ ID NO:55 or SEQ ID NO:56, (2) a DNA containing the base sequence hybridizable to the base sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:38, SEQ ID NO:55 or SEQ ID NO:56 under high stringent conditions and containing a part of the base sequence of the DNA encoding a receptor protein which has the activities substantially equivalent to those of the

receptor protein of the present invention (e.g., a ligand binding activity, a signal transduction activity, etc.).

[0166] (1) The polypeptide of the present invention, its amides or esters, or salts thereof, or the partial peptide of the present invention, its amides or esters, or salts thereof (hereinafter sometimes collectively referred to as the polypeptide of the present invention) has the activities of regulating the secretion of prolactin, namely, prolactin secretion-stimulating and -inhibiting activities. That is, first, the polypeptide of the present invention has prolactin secretion-stimulating activity and thus finds application as a prophylactic and therapeutic drug for various diseases associated with prolactin hyposecretion. On the other hand, the polypeptide of the present invention has a high affinity to the receptor proteins and, therefore, when used in an increased dose, causes desensitization for prolactin secretion so that the polypeptide also exhibits the prolactin secretion-inhibiting activity. In this sense, the polypeptide can be used as a prophylactic and therapeutic drug for various diseases associated with prolactin hypersecretion.

[0167] Thus, the polypeptide of the present invention as the prolactin secretion stimulant is useful as prophylactic and therapeutic drugs for various diseases associated with prolactin secretion, such as hypovarianism, spermatic underdevelopment, osteoporosis, menopausal symptoms, agalactosis, hypothyroidism, renal insufficiency, etc.

[0168] In addition, the polypeptide of the present invention has an effect of arousing sexual desire (pheromone-like activity) based on the prolactin secretion stimulating activity, and is useful also as a sexual desire-stimulating agent. [0169] Moreover, the polypeptide of the present invention as the prolactin secretion inhibitor is useful as prophylactic and therapeutic drugs for various diseases associated with prolactin secretion, such as hyperprolactinemia, pituitary tumor, diencephalon tumor, menstrual disorder, stress, autoimmune diseases, prolactinoma, sterility, impotence, amenorrhea, lactorrhea, acromegaly, Chiari-Frommel syndrome, Argonz-del Castilo syndrome, Forbes-Albright syndrome, breast cancer lymphoma or Sheehan's syndrome, or spermatogenesis disorder, etc.

[0170] Furthermore, the polypeptide of the present invention is also useful as an anticonceptive, based on the prolactin secretion inhibiting activity.

[0171] In addition, the polypeptide of the present invention is useful not only as a testing agent to examine the function of prolactin secretion but also as a veterinary drug such as a lactation stimulant for livestock mammals including bovine, goat, swine, etc. Furthermore, an application of the polypeptide to the production of useful substances is expected, which involves producing a useful substance in the body of livestock mammals and secreting the substance into milk, or the like.

[0172] Furthermore, the polypeptide of the present invention has the activity of regulating placenta functions and is thus useful as a prophylactic or therapeutic agent for ciliary tumor, hydatid mole, invasive mole, miscarriage, fetal underdevelopment, glucose metabolism abnormality, lipid metabolism abnormality or labor induction.

**[0173]** The prolactin secretion regulating activities of the polypeptide of the present invention can be attained in accordance with the method described in Neuroendocrinology, 62, 1995, 198-206 or Neuroscience Letters, 203, 1996, 164-170, or its modifications. It is desired to perform the method described in EXAMPLES hereinafter.

[0174] In the case that the polypeptide of the present invention is used as the aforesaid pharmaceuticals or veterinary drugs, it may be implemented by a conventional means. The polypeptide may be used orally, for example, in the form of tablets, if necessary, sugarcoated, capsules, elixirs, microcapsules etc., or parenterally in the form of injectable preparations such as a sterile solution or a suspension in water or with other pharmaceutically acceptable liquid. These preparations can be manufactured by mixing the polypeptide or its salts with a physiologically acceptable known carrier, a flavoring agent, an excipient, a vehicle, an antiseptic agent, a stabilizer, a binder, etc., in a unit dosage form required in a generally accepted manner that is applied to making pharmaceutical preparations. The active ingredient in the preparation is controlled in such a dose that an appropriate dose is obtained within the specified range given.

35

45

[0175] Additives miscible with tablets, capsules, etc. include a binder such as gelatin, corn starch, tragacanth and gum arabic, an excipient such as crystalline cellulose, a swelling agent such as corn starch, gelatin and alginic acid, a lubricant such as magnesium stearate, a sweetening agent such as sucrose, lactose and saccharin, and a flavoring agent such as peppermint, akamono oil and cherry. When the unit dosage is in the form of capsules, liquid carriers such as oils and fats may further be used together with the additives described above. A sterile composition for injection may be formulated according to a conventional manner used to make pharmaceutical compositions, e.g., by dissolving or suspending the active ingredients in a vehicle such as water for injection with a naturally occurring vegetable oil such as sesame oil, coconut oil, etc. to prepare the pharmaceutical composition.

[0176] Examples of an aqueous medium for injection include physiological saline and an isotonic solution containing glucose and other auxiliary agents (e.g., D-sorbitol, D-mannitol, sodium chloride, etc.) and may be used in combination with an appropriate dissolution aid such as an alcohol (e.g., ethanol), a polyalcohol (e.g., propylene glycol and polyethylene glycol), a nonionic surfactant (e.g., polysorbate 80<sup>(TM)</sup> and HCO-50), etc. Examples of the oily medium include sesame oil and soybean oil, which may also be used in combination with a dissolution aid such as benzyl benzoate and benzyl alcohol. The prophylactic/therapeutic agent described above may further be formulated with a buffer (e.g., phosphate buffer, sodium acetate buffer), a soothing agent (e.g., benzalkonium chloride, procaine hydrochloride, etc.), a stabilizer (e.g., human serum albumin, polyethylene glycol, etc.), a preservative (e.g., benzyl alcohol, phenol, etc.), an antioxidant, etc. The thus-prepared liquid for injection is normally filled in an appropriate ampoule aseptically.

[0177] Since the thus obtained pharmaceutical preparation is safe and low toxic, the preparation can be administered to mammal (e.g., human, mouse, rat, guinea pig, rabbit, sheep, swine, bovine, cat, dog, monkey, hamadryad, chimpanzee, etc.).

[0178] The dose of the polypeptide of the present invention varies depending on conditions, etc.; in oral administration, generally to the adult patient with hypothyroidism (as 60 kg body weight), the dose is normally about 0.1 to about 100 mg, preferably about 1.0 to about 50 mg, and more preferably about 1.0 to about 20 mg per day. In parenteral administration, the single dose varies depending on subject to be administered, conditions, route for administration, etc. but it is advantageous to administer the active ingredient intravenously to the adult patient with hypothyroidism (as 60 kg body weight) at a daily dose of about 0.01 to about 30 mg, preferably about 0.1 to about 20 mg, and more preferably about 0.1 to about 10 mg. For other animal species, the corresponding dose as converted per 60 kg body weight can be administered.

[0179] (2) Also, the compound or its salts, which are obtainable using the method of screening the compound or its salts that promote or inhibit the activity of the polypeptide of the present invention characterized by using the polypeptide of the present invention, or using the kit for screening the compound or its salts that promote or inhibit the activity of the polypeptide of the present invention, comprising the polypeptide of the present invention; or, the compound or its salts, which are obtainable using the method of screening the compound or its salts that promote or inhibit the activity of the polypeptide of the present invention characterized by using the polypeptide of the present invention and the receptor protein of the present invention or its partial peptide, its amides or esters or salts thereof (hereinafter sometimes merely referred to as the receptor protein of the present invention), or using the kit for screening the compound or its salts that promote or inhibit the activity of the polypeptide of the present invention, comprising the receptor protein of the present invention; may also be used as prophylactic and therapeutic agents for various diseases associated with prolactin hyposecretion when they have the prolactin secretion stimulating activity, and when they have the prolactin hypersecretion.

[0180] When the compound or its salts thus obtained have the prolactin secretion stimulating activity, they can be used as prophylactic and therapeutic agents for various diseases associated with prolactin hyposecretion;

the compound or its salts as the prolactin secretion stimulants are useful as prophylactic and therapeutic drugs for various diseases associated with prolactin secretion, such as hypoovarianism, spermatic underdevelopment, osteoporosis, menopausal symptoms, agalactosis, hypothyroidism, renal insufficiency, etc.

[0181] In addition, the compound or its salts have the effect of arousing sexual desire (pheromone-like activity) based on the prolactin secretion stimulating activity, and is useful as a sexual desire-stimulating agent.

[0182] On the other hand, when the compound or its salts thus obtained have the prolactin secretion inhibiting activity, they can be used as prophylactic and therapeutic agents for various diseases associated with prolactin hypersecretion; the compound or its salts as the prolactin secretion inhibitors are useful as prophylactic and therapeutic drugs for various diseases associated with prolactin secretion, such as hyperprolactinemia, pituitary tumor, diencephalon tumor, menstrual disorder, stress, autoimmune diseases, prolactinoma, sterility, impotence, amenorrhea, lactorrhea, acromegaly, Chiari-Frommel syndrome, 'Argonz-del Castilo syndrome, Forbes-Albright syndrome, breast cancer lymphoma or Sheehan's syndrome, or spermatogenesis disorder, etc.

[0183] Furthermore, the compound or its salts thus obtained are useful as anticonceptives, based on the prolactin secretion inhibiting activity.

[0184] In addition, the compound or its salts thus obtained are useful not only as testing agents to examine the function of prolactin secretion but also as a veterinary drug such as lactation stimulants for livestock mammals including bovine, goat, swine, etc. Furthermore, an application to the production of useful substances is expected, which involves producing a useful substance in the body of livestock mammals and secreting the substance into milk, or the like.

[0185] Furthermore, the compound or its salts thus obtained have the activity of regulating the functions of placenta and are thus useful as prophylactic or therapeutic agents for ciliary tumor, hydatid mole, invasive mole, miscarriage, fetal underdevelopment, glucose metabolism abnormality, lipid metabolism abnormality or labor induction.

[0186] The prolactin secretion regulating activities of the compound or its salts obtained can be attained in accordance with the method described in Neuroendocrinology, 62, 1995, 198-206 or Neuroscience Letters, 203, 1996, 164-170, or its modifications. It is desired to perform the method described in EXAMPLES hereinafter.

[0187] In the case that the compound or its salts obtained is used as the aforesaid pharmaceuticals or veterinary drugs, it may be implemented by a conventional means. The compound or its salts may be used orally, for example, in the form of tablets, if necessary, sugarcoated, capsules, elixirs, microcapsules etc., or parenterally in the form of injectable preparations such as a sterile solution or a suspension in water or with other pharmaceutically acceptable liquid. These preparations can be manufactured by mixing the compound or its salts with a physiologically acceptable known carrier, a flavoring agent, an excipient, a vehicle, an antiseptic agent, a stabilizer, a binder, etc., in a unit dosage form required in a generally accepted manner that is applied to making pharmaceutical preparations. The active ingredient in the preparation is controlled in such a dose that an appropriate dose is obtained within the specified range

given.

[0188] Additives miscible with tablets, capsules, etc. include a binder such as gelatin, corn starch, tragacanth and gum arabic, an excipient such as crystalline cellulose, a swelling agent such as com starch, gelatin and alginic acid, a lubricant such as magnesium stearate, a sweetening agent such as sucrose, lactose and saccharin, and a flavoring agent such as peppermint, akamono oil and cherry. When the unit dosage is in the form of capsules, liquid carriers such as oils and fats may further be used together with the additives described above. A sterile composition for injection may be formulated according to a conventional manner used to make pharmaceutical compositions, e.g., by dissolving or suspending the active ingredients in a vehicle such as water for injection with a naturally occurring vegetable oil such as sesame oil, coconut oil, etc. to prepare the pharmaceutical composition.

[0189] Examples of an aqueous medium for injection include physiological saline and an isotonic solution containing glucose and other auxiliary agents (e.g., D-sorbitol, D-mannitol, sodium chloride, etc.) and may be used in combination with an appropriate dissolution aid such as an alcohol (e.g., ethanol), a polyalcohol (e.g., propylene glycol and polyethylene glycol), a nonionic surfactant (e.g., polysorbate 80<sup>(TM)</sup> and HCO-50), etc. Examples of the oily medium include sesame oil and soybean oil, which may also be used in combination with a dissolution aid such as benzyl benzoate and benzyl alcohol. The prophylactic/therapeutic agent described above may further be formulated with a buffer (e.g., phosphate buffer, sodium acetate buffer), a soothing agent (e.g., benzalkonium chloride, procaine hydrochloride, etc.), a stabilizer (e.g., human serum albumin, polyethylene glycol, etc.), a preservative (e.g., benzyl alcohol, phenol, etc.), an antioxidant, etc. The thus-prepared liquid for injection is normally filled in an appropriate ampoule aseptically.

[0190] Since the thus obtained pharmaceutical preparation is safe and low toxic, the preparation can be administered to mammal (e.g., human, mouse, rat, guinea pig, rabbit, sheep, swine, bovine, cat, dog, monkey, hamadryad, chimpanzee, etc.).

[0191] The dose of the compound or its salts obtained varies depending on conditions, etc.; in oral administration, generally to the adult patient with hypothyroidism (as 60 kg body weight), the dose is normally about 0.1 to about 100 mg, preferably about 1.0 to about 50 mg, and more preferably about 1.0 to about 20 mg per day. In parenteral administration, the single dose varies depending on subject to be administered, conditions, route for administration, etc. but it is advantageous to administer the active ingredient intravenously to the adult patient with hypothyroidism (as 60 kg body weight) at a daily dose of about 0.01 to about 30 mg, preferably about 0.1 to about 20 mg, and more preferably about 0.1 to about 10 mg. For other animal species, the corresponding dose as converted per 60 kg body weight can be administered.

[0192] (3) The method and the kit for screening the compound or its salt that promotes or inhibits the activity of the polypeptide of the present invention will be described below in detail.

[0193] The method for screening the compound or its salts that promote or inhibit the activities of the polypeptide of the present invention which comprises using the polypeptide of the present invention, is a method for screening the compound or its salts that promote or inhibit the activities of the polypeptide of the present invention which comprises using, preferably, the polypeptide of the present invention and the receptor protein of the present invention or its partial peptide, its amides or esters, or salts thereof, the partial peptide, its amides or esters, or salts thereof (hereinafter sometimes merely referred to as the receptor protein of the present invention).

[0194] The screening method is carried out specifically by measuring the activities of the polypeptide of the present invention (i) when the receptor protein of the present invention is brought in contact with the polypeptide of the present invention and (ii) when the receptor protein of the present invention and a test compound are brought in contact with the polypeptide of the present invention, and comparing them.

[0195] Specifically, the screening method described above is characterized by measuring the cell stimulating activities of the polypeptide of the present invention and a test compound or the binding amount of the polypeptide of the present invention and a test compound to the receptor protein of the present invention, in the cases (i) and (ii), and comparing these activities. The cell stimulating activity, etc. of the polypeptide in the present invention can be measured in accordance with publicly known methods, for example, Dockray, G.J., et al., Nature, 305, 328-330, 1983, Fukusumi, S., et al., Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun., 232, 157-163, 1997, Hinuma, S., et al., Nature, 393, 272-276, 1998, Tatemoto, K., et al., Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun., 251, 471-476, 1998, etc., or modifications thereof.

[0196] The binding amounts of the polypeptide of the present invention and a test compound to the receptor protein of the present invention or the cell stimulating activities can be measured by the methods described below, or a modification thereof.

[0197] Examples of such a test compound are a peptide, a protein, a non-peptide compound, a synthetic compound, a fermentation product, a cell extract, a plant extract, an animal tissue extract and the like. These compounds may be novel compounds or publicly known compounds.

[0198] To perform the screening method described above, the polypeptide of the present invention is suspended in a buffer suitable for screening to prepare a specimen of the polypeptide of the present invention. Any buffer having pH of approximately 4 to 10 (desirably a pH of approximately 6 to 8) such as a phosphate buffer, Tris-hydrochloride buffer, etc. may be used, so far as it does not interfere the reaction between the polypeptide of the present invention and the

receptor protein of the present invention.

[0199] For example, when a test compound increases the cell stimulating activity, etc. in (ii) described above by at least about 20%, preferably at least 30%, more preferably at least about 50%, as compared to the case of (i) above, the test compound can be selected to be a compound that promotes the cell stimulating activity, etc. of the polypeptide of the present invention. On the other hand, a test compound can be selected to be a compound that inhibits the cell stimulating activity, etc. of the polypeptide of the present invention, when the test compound inhibits the cell stimulating activity, etc. in (ii) described above by at least about 20%, preferably at least 30%, more preferably at least about 50%, as compared to the case of (i) above.

[0200] It is desirable, before conducting these tests, to examine the binding ability of a test compound to the receptor protein of the present invention to see if the test compound is capable of binding to the receptor protein of the present invention, which is effected by the methods (1) to (3) later described for the "determination of the polypeptide of the present invention and a test compound to the receptor protein of the present invention".

[0201] As an indicator that the test compound described above is judged to be such a compound or its salts that promote or inhibit the activities of the polypeptide of the present invention, there are binding amounts of the polypeptide of the present invention and a test compound to the receptor protein of the present invention, and the activity that inhibits the binding between the polypeptide of the present invention and the labeled compound. According to the binding test system described in, e.g., Hosoya, M. et al., Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun., 194 (1), 133-134, 1993, a test compound that inhibits the binding of the labeled compound by 10% or more in a concentration of 1 x 10<sup>-2</sup> M or less is highly likely to be the compound or its salts that promote or inhibit the activities of the polypeptide of the present invention. However, since the binding inhibition activity is a relative value based on the binding of the labeled compound, the activity is not essential for judging the test compound to be a compound or its salts that promote or inhibit the activities of the polypeptide of the present invention.

[0202] The screening kit according to the present invention comprises the polypeptide of the present invention. Preferably, the screening kit of the present invention further contains the receptor to the polypeptide of the present invention, that is, the receptor protein of the present invention (specifically, the protein containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as that shown by SEQ ID NO:37, or its salts, or its partial peptide, amides or esters, or salts thereof).

[0203] Examples of the screening kit according to the present invention include the following:

# 1. Reagent for screening

20

30

35

40

45

50

55

(1) Assay and wash buffers

Hanks' Balanced Salt Solution (manufactured by Gibco) supplemented with 0.05% of bovine serum albumin (manufactured by Sigma).

The buffers may be sterilized by filtration through a membrane filter with a  $0.45 \, \mu m$  pore size and stored at 4°C, or may be prepared at use.

(2) A receptor preparation

CHO cells in which the receptor protein of the present invention is expressed are subcultured at 5 x 10<sup>5</sup> cells/well on a 12-well plate followed by culturing at 37°C under a 5% CO<sub>2</sub> and 95% air for 2 days.

(3) Labeled ligand

The polypeptide of the present invention is labeled with commercially available [3H], [125I], [14C], [35S], etc. The product in the form of an aqueous solution is stored at 4°C or at -20°C, which will be diluted at use to 1 µM with a buffer for the assay.

(4) Standard ligand solution

The polypeptide of the present invention is dissolved in PBS containing 0.1 % of bovine serum albumin (manufactured by Sigma) to make the volume 1 mM and then stored at -20°C.

# 2. Method for assay

- (1) CHO cells are cultured in a 12-well tissue culture plate to express the receptor protein of the present invention. After washing the CHO cells twice with 1 ml of buffer for the assay, 490  $\mu$ l of the buffer for assay is added to each well.
- (2) After 5  $\mu$ l of a test compound solution of 10<sup>-3</sup> to 10<sup>-10</sup>M is added, 5  $\mu$ l of a labeled ligand is added to the system followed by culturing at room temperature for an hour. To determine the amount of the non-specific binding, 5  $\mu$ l of the ligand of 10<sup>-3</sup> M is added to the system, instead of the test compound.
- (3) The reaction mixture is removed from the well, which is washed three times with 1 ml each of the buffer for assay. The labeled ligand bound to the cells is dissolved in 0.2N NaOH-1% SDS and mixed with 4 ml of a liquid scintillator A (manufactured by Wako Pure Chemical).

(4) Radioactivity is measured using a liquid scintillation counter (manufactured by Beckman) and percent of the maximum binding (PMB) is calculated in accordance with the following [equation 1]:

# [equation 1]

# $PMB = \{(B-NSB)/(B_0-NSB)\} \times 100$

wherein:

10

5

PMB: percent of the maximum binding B: value when a sample is added

NSB: non-specific binding B<sub>n</sub>: maximum binding

15

35

40

45

50

55

[0204] The compound or its salt, which is obtainable by the screening method or by the screening kit of the present invention, is the compound selected from the test compounds described above, such as peptides, proteins, non-peptide compounds, synthetic compounds, fermentation products, cells extracts, plant extracts, animal tissue extracts, plasma, etc. and the compound that promotes or inhibits the activities (e.g., a cell stimulating activity, etc.) of the polypeptide of the present invention.

[0205] As the salts of the compound, there may be employed similar salts to those of the polypeptide of the present invention described above.

(4) Assay of the binding amount or the cell stimulating activity of the polypeptide of the present invention and a test compound to the receptor protein of the present invention

[0206] Either by using the receptor protein of the present invention or by constructing an expression system of the receptor protein of recombinant type and making use of the receptor-binding assay system using the expression system, the binding amount or the cell stimulating activity of the compound (e.g., a peptide, protein, non-peptide compound, synthetic compound, fermentation product, etc.) that binds to the receptor protein of the present invention to exhibit the cell stimulating activity (e.g., the activity that promotes or inhibits arachidonic acid release, acetylcholine release, intracellular Ca<sup>2+</sup> release, intracellular cAMP production, intracellular cGMP production, inositol phosphate production, change in cell membrane potential, phosphorylation of intracellular proteins, activation of c-fos, pH reduction, etc.), can be assayed.

[0207] In the assay method above, the characteristic feature comprises contacting the receptor protein of the present invention with a compound to be tested, and measuring, e.g., the binding amount, the cell stimulating activity, etc. of the test compound to the receptor protein of the present invention.

[0208] More specifically, the present invention provides the following:

- (1) A method for determining a ligand to the receptor protein of the present invention, which contacting a labeled test compound with the receptor protein of the present invention and measuring the amount of the labeled test compound bound to the receptor protein;
- (2) A method for determining a ligand to the receptor protein of the present invention, which comprises contacting a labeled test compound with a cell containing the receptor protein of the present invention or with a membrane fraction of the cell and measuring the amount of the labeled test compound bound to the cell or the membrane fraction;
- (3) A method for determining a ligand to the receptor protein of the present invention, which comprises culturing a transformant containing the DNA encoding the receptor protein of the present invention, contacting a labeled test compound with the receptor protein expressed on the cell membrane by said culturing, and measuring the amount of the labeled test compound bound to the receptor protein;
- (4) A method for determining a ligand to the receptor protein of the present invention, which comprises contacting a test compound with a cell containing the receptor protein of the present invention and measuring the receptor protein-mediated cell stimulating activity (e.g., the activity that promotes or inhibits arachidonic acid release, acetylcholine release, intracellular Ca<sup>2+</sup> release, intracellular cAMP production, intracellular cGMP production, inositol phosphate production, change in cell membrane potential, phosphorylation of intracellular proteins, activation of c-fos, pH reduction, etc.); and,
- (5) A method for determining a ligand to the receptor protein of the present invention, which comprises culturing a transformant containing DNA encoding the receptor protein of the present invention, contacting a labeled test compound with the receptor protein expressed on the cell membrane by said culturing, and measuring the receptor protein-mediated cell stimulating activity (e.g., the activity that promotes or inhibits arachidonic acid release, ace-

tylcholine release, intracellular Ca<sup>2+</sup> release, intracellular cAMP production, intracellular cGMP production, inositol phosphate production, change in cell membrane potential, phosphorylation of intracellular proteins, activation of c-fos. pH reduction, etc.).

[0209] In particular, it is preferred to perform the methods (1) to (3) described above, thereby to confirm that a test compound can bind to the receptor protein of the present invention, followed by the methods (4) and (5) described above

[0210] Any protein exemplified to be usable as the receptor protein of the present invention can be used for determining ligands. However, the receptor protein that is abundantly expressed using animal cells is appropriate.

[0211] The receptor protein of the present invention can be manufactured by the method for expression described above, preferably by expressing DNA encoding the receptor protein in mammalian or insect cells. DNA fragments encoding the desired portion of the protein include, but are not limited to, complementary DNA. For example, gene fragments or synthetic DNA may also be used. For introducing a DNA fragment encoding the receptor protein of the present invention into host animal cells and efficiently expressing the same, it is preferred to insert the DNA fragment downstream the polyhedrin promoter of nuclear polyhedrosis virus (NPV), which is a baculovirus having insect hosts, an SV40-derived promoter, a retrovirus promoter, a metallothionein promoter, a human heat shock promoter, a cytomegalovirus promoter, an SRα promoter or the like. The amount and quality of the receptor expressed can be determined by a publicly known method. For example, this determination can be made by the method described in the literature [Nambi, P. et al., J. Biol. Chem., Vol. 267, pp. 19555-19559 (1992)].

[0212] Accordingly, the subject containing the receptor protein in the method for determining the ligand may be the receptor protein purified by publicly known method, a cell containing the receptor protein or membrane fraction of such a cell.

[0213] Where cells containing the receptor protein of the present invention are used in the method of the present invention for determination of ligands, the cells may be fixed using glutaraldehyde, formalin etc. he fixation can be made by a publicly known method.

[0214] The cells containing the receptor protein of the present invention are host cells that have expressed the receptor protein of the present invention, which host cells include Escherichia coli, Bacillus subtilis, yeast, insect cells, animal cells and the like.

[0215] The cell membrane fraction is a fraction abundant in cell membrane obtained by cell disruption and subsequent fractionation by a publicly known method. Useful cell disruption methods include cell squashing using a Potter-Elvehjem homogenizer, disruption using a Waring blender or Polytron (manufactured by Kinematica Inc.), disruption by ultrasonication, and disruption by cell spraying through thin nozzles under an increased pressure using a French press or the like. Cell membrane fractionation is effected mainly by fractionation using a centrifugal force, such as centrifugation for fractionation and density gradient centrifugation. For example, cell disruption fluid is centrifuged at a low speed (500 rpm to 3,000 rpm) for a short period of time (normally about 1 to about 10 minutes), the resulting supernatant is then centrifuged at a higher speed (15,000 rpm to 30,000 rpm) normally for 30 minutes to 2 hours. The precipitate thus obtained is used as the membrane fraction. The membrane fraction is rich in the receptor protein expressed and membrane components such as cell-derived phospholipids and membrane proteins.

35

[0216] The amount of the receptor protein in the cell containing the receptor protein and in the membrane fraction is preferably 10<sup>3</sup> to 10<sup>8</sup> molecules per cell, more preferably 10<sup>5</sup> to 10<sup>7</sup> molecules per cell. As the amount of expression increases, the ligand binding activity per unit of membrane fraction (specific activity) increases so that not only the highly sensitive screening system can be constructed but also large quantities of samples can be assayed with the same lot.

[0217] To perform the methods (1) through (3) for determination of a ligand to the receptor protein of the present invention, an appropriate receptor fraction and a labeled test compound are required.

[0218] The receptor protein fraction is preferably a fraction of naturally occurring receptor protein or a recombinant receptor fraction having an activity equivalent to that of the natural protein. Herein, the equivalent activity is intended to mean a ligand binding activity, a signal transduction activity or the like that is equivalent to that possessed by naturally occurring receptor proteins.

[0219] Preferred examples of labeled test compounds include angiotensin, bombesin, canavinoid, cholecystokinin, glutamine, serotonin, melatonin, neuropeptide Y, opioid, purines, vasopressin, oxytocin, PACAP, secretin, glucagon, calcitonin, adrenomedulin, somatostatin, GHRH, CRF, ACTH, GRP, PTH, VIP (vasoactive intestinal and related polypeptide), somatostatin, dopamine, motilin, amylin, bradykinin, CGRP (calcitonin gene-related peptide), leukotrienes, pancreastatin, prostaglandins, thromboxane, adenosine, adrenaline, α and β-chemokines (e.g., IL-8, GROα, GROβ, GROγ, NAP-2, ENA-78, PF4, IP10, GCP-2, MCP-1, HC14, MCP-3, I-309, MIP1α, MIP-1β, RANTES, etc.), endothelin, enterogastrin, histamine, neurotensin, TRH, pancreatic polypeptide, galanin, etc., which are labeled with [<sup>3</sup>H], [<sup>125</sup>I], [<sup>14</sup>C], [<sup>35</sup>S], etc.

[0220] Specifically, first, a standard receptor preparation is prepared by suspending a cell containing the receptor

protein of the present invention or the membrane fraction thereof in a buffer appropriate for use in the determination method. Any buffer can be used so long as it does not interfere with ligand-receptor binding, such buffers including a phosphate buffer or a Tris-HCl buffer having pH of 4 to 10 (preferably pH of 6 to 8). For the purpose of minimizing nonspecific binding, a surfactant such as CHAPS, Tween-80™ (manufactured by Kao-Atlas Inc.), digitonin or deoxycholate, and various proteins such as bovine serum albumin or gelatin, may optionally be added to the buffer. Further for the purpose of suppressing the degradation of the receptor or ligand by a protease, a protease inhibitor such as PMSF, leupeptin, E-64 (manufactured by Peptide Institute, Inc.) and pepstatin may also be added. A given amount (5,000 to 500,000 cpm) of a test compound labeled with [3H], [125], [14C], [35S] or the like is added to 0.01 ml to 10 ml of the receptor solution. To determine the amount of non-specific binding (NSB), a reaction tube containing an unlabeled test compound in a large excess is also provided. The reaction is carried out at approximately 0°C to 50°C, preferably about 4°C to 37°C for about 20 minutes to about 24 hours, preferably about 30 minutes to 3 hours. After completion of the reaction, the reaction mixture is filtrated through glass fiber filter paper, etc. and washed with an appropriate volume of the same buffer. The residual radioactivity in the glass fiber filter paper is then measured by means of a liquid scintillation counter or γ-counter. A test compound exceeding 0 cpm in count obtained by subtracting nonspecific binding (NSB) from the total binding (B) (B minus NSB) may be selected as the compound that promotes the activity of the polypeptide of the present invention.

[0221] The method (4) or (5) above for determination of a ligand to the receptor protein of the present invention can be performed as follows. The receptor protein-mediated cell stimulating activity (e.g., the activity that promotes or inhibits arachidonic acid release, acetylcholine release, intracellular Ca<sup>2+</sup> release, intracellular cAMP production, intracellular cGMP production, inositol phosphate production, change in cell membrane potential, phosphorylation of intracellular proteins, activation of c-fos, pH reduction, etc.) can be determined by a publicly known method, or using an assay kit commercially available. Specifically, cells containing the receptor protein are first cultured on a multi-well plate, etc. Prior to the ligand determination, the medium is replaced with fresh medium or with an appropriate noncytotoxic buffer, followed by culturing for a given period of time in the presence of a test compound, etc. Subsequently, the cells are extracted or the supernatant is recovered and the resulting product is quantified by appropriate procedures. Where it is difficult to detect the production of the indicator substance for the cell stimulating activity (e.g., arachidonic acid) due to a degrading enzyme contained in the cells, an inhibitor against such a degrading enzyme may be added prior to the assay. For detecting activities such as the activity of inhibiting the cAMP production, the baseline production in the cells is increased by forskolin or the like and the suppressing effect on the increased baseline production can then be detected.

[0222] The kit of the present invention for determination of the ligand that binds to the receptor protein of the present invention comprises the receptor protein of the present invention, cells containing the receptor protein of the present invention, or the membrane fraction, etc. of the cells containing the receptor protein of the present invention.

[0223] Examples of the ligand determination kit of the present invention are given below.

1. Reagents for determining ligands

30

35

40

45

50

55

# (1) Assay and wash buffers

Hanks' Balanced Salt Solution (manufactured by Gibco Co.) supplemented with 0.05% bovine serum albumin (Sigma Co.).

The solution is sterilized by filtration through a 0.45  $\mu m$  filter and stored at 4°C. Alternatively, the solution may be prepared at use.

#### (2) Standard G protein-coupled receptor protein

CHO cells on which the receptor protein of the present invention has been expressed are subjected to passage culture on a 12-well plate in a density of  $5 \times 10^5$  cells/well followed by culturing at 37°C under 5% CO<sub>2</sub> and 95% air for 2 days.

#### (3) Labeled test compounds

Compounds labeled with commercially available [3H], [125I], [14C], [35S], etc. or compounds labeled by appropriate methods.

An aqueous solution of the compound is stored at  $4^{\circ}$ C or  $-20^{\circ}$ C. The solution is diluted to 1  $\mu$ M with an assay buffer at use. A sparingly water-soluble test compound is dissolved in dimethylformamide, DMSO, methanol, etc.

# (4) Non-labeled compounds

A non-labeled form of the same compound as the labeled compound is prepared in a concentration 100 to 1,000-fold higher than that of the labeled compound.

# 2. Method for assay

- (1) CHO cells expressing the receptor protein of the present invention are cultured in a 12-well culture plate. After washing twice with 1 ml of an assay buffer, 490 µl of the assay buffer is added to each well.
- (2) After 5 µl of the labeled test compound is added, the resulting mixture is cultured at room temperature for an hour. To determine the non-specific binding, 5 µl of the non-labeled compound is added to the system.
- (3) The reaction mixture is removed and the wells are washed 3 times with 1 ml of washing buffer. The labeled test compound bound to the cell is dissolved in 0.2N NaOH-1% SDS and then mixed with 4 ml of liquid scintillator A (manufactured by Wako Pure Chemical Industries, Ltd.).
- (4) The radioactivity is measured using a liquid scintillation counter (manufactured by Beckman Co.).
- [0224] In the specification and drawings, the codes of bases and amino acids are denoted in accordance with the 10 IUPAC-IUB Commission on Biochemical Nomenclature or by the common codes in the art, examples of which are shown below. For amino acids that may have the optical isomer, L form is presented unless otherwise indicated.

5

```
DNA
                   : deoxyribonucleic acid
      cDNA
                   : complementary deoxyribonucleic acid
15
      Α
                   : adenine
      T
                   : thymine
      G
                   : guanine
      С
                   : cytosine
                   : inosine
20
      ı
      R
                   : adenine (A) or guanine (G)
      Υ
                   : thymine (T) or cytosine (C)
      M
                   : adenine (A) or cytosine (C)
      Κ
                   : guanine (G) or thymine (T)
25
      S
                   : guanine (G) or cytosine (C)
      W
                   : adenine (A) or thymine (T)
      В
                   : guanine (G), guanine (G) or thymine (T)
      D
                   : adenine (A), guanine (G) or thymine (T)
      ٧
                   : adenine (A), guanine (G) or cytosine (C)
30
      Ν
                   : adenine (A), guanine (G), cytosine (C) or thymine (T), or unknown or other base
                   : ribonucleic acid
      RNA
      mRNA:
                   messenger ribonucleic acid
                   : deoxyadenosine triphosphate
      dATP
      dTTP
                   : deoxythymidine triphosphate
35
      dGTP
                   : deoxyguanosine triphosphate
      dCTP
                   : deoxycytidine triphosphate
      ATP
                   : adenosine triphosphate
      EDTA
                   : ethylenediaminetetraacetic acid
      SDS
                   : sodium dodecyl sulfate
40
                   : benzhydrylamine
      BHA
      pMBHA:
                   p-methyobenzhydrylamine
      Tos
                   : p-toluenesulfonyl
      Bzl
                   : benzyl
      Bom
                   : benzyloxymethyl
45
      Boc
                   : t-butyloxycarbonyl
      DCM
                   : dichloromethane
      HOBt
                   : 1-hydroxybenztriazole
                   : N,N'-dicyclohexylcarbodiimide
      DCC
                   : trifluoroacetic acid
      TFA
50
      DIEA
                   : diisopropylethylamine
      Gly
                   : glycine
      Ala or A:
                   alanine
      Val or B
                   valine
      Leu or L:
                   leucine
     lle or !
                   : isoleucine
      Ser or S
                   : serine
      Thr or T:
```

threonine

cysteine

Cys or C:

Met or M: methionine Glu or E: glutamic acid Asp or D: aspartic acid Lys or K : lysine Arg or R : arginine His or H : histidine Phe or F : phenylalanine Tyr or Y : tyrosine Trp or W : tryptophan Pro or P : proline Asn or N : asparagine Gin or Q : glutamine pGlu : pyroglutamic acid

15 [0225] The sequence identification numbers in the sequence listing of the specification indicates the following sequence, respectively.

[SEQ ID NO:1]

20 [0226] This shows the amino acid sequence of the polypeptide (human type) of the present invention, obtained in REFERENCE EXAMPLE 1, which will be later described.

[SEQ ID NO:2]

25 [0227] This shows the base sequence of DNA encoding the polypeptide of the present invention shown by SEQ ID NO:1.

[SEQ ID NO:3]

30 [0228] This shows the base sequence of primer F5 used in REFERENCE EXAMPLE 1 later described.

[SEQ ID NO:4]

[0229] This shows the base sequence of primer F6 used in REFERENCE EXAMPLE 1 later described.

[SEQ ID NO:5]

[0230] This shows the base sequence of primer FI used in REFERENCE EXAMPLE 1 later described.

40 [SEQ ID NO:6]

35

45

[0231] This shows the base sequence of primer R5 used in REFERENCE EXAMPLE 1 later described.

[SEQ ID NO:7]

[0232] This shows the base sequence of primer hR1 used in REFERENCE EXAMPLE 3 later described.

[SEQ ID NO:8]

50 [0233] This shows the amino acid sequence of the polypeptide (human type) of the present invention obtained in REFERENCE EXAMPLE 3 later described.

[SEQ ID NO:9]

55 [0234] This shows the base sequence of DNA encoding the polypeptide of the present invention represented by SEQ ID NO.8.

[SEQ ID NO:10]

[0235] This shows the base sequence of primer bF6 used in REFERENCE EXAMPLE 4 later described.

5 [SEQ ID NO:11]

[0236] This shows the base sequence of primer bF7 used in REFERENCE EXAMPLE 4 later described.

[SEQ ID NO:12]

10

[0237] This shows the base sequence of primer bR6 used in REFERENCE EXAMPLE 4 later described.

[SEQ ID NO: 13]

15 [0238] This shows the base sequence of primer bR7 used in REFERENCE EXAMPLE 4 later described.

[SEQ ID NO:14]

[0239] This shows the amino acid sequence of the polypeptide (bovine type) obtained in REFERENCE EXAMPLE4, which will be later described.

[SEQ ID NO:15]

[0240] This shows the base sequence of the DNA encoding the polypeptide of the present invention shown by SEQ ID NO:14.

[SEQ ID NO:16]

[0241] This shows the base sequence of primer rLPR1 used in REFERENCE EXAMPLE 5, which will be later described.

[SEQ ID NO:17]

[0242] This shows the base sequence of primer rLPF1 employed in REFERENCE EXAMPLE 5, which will be later described.

[SEQ ID NO:18]

[0243] This shows the amino acid sequence of the polypeptide (rat type) of the present invention obtained in REF-ERENCE EXAMPLE 5, which will be later described (before re-cloning).

[SEQ ID NO:19]

[0244] This shows the base sequence of the DNA encoding the polypeptide of the present invention shown by SEQ ID NO: 18.

[SEQ ID NO:20]

[0245] This shows the base sequence encoding RFGK sequence.

[SEQ ID NO:21]

50

[0246] This shows the base sequence encoding RFGR sequence.

55 [SEQ ID NO:22]

[0247] This shows the base sequence encoding RSGK sequence.

[SEQ ID NO:23]

[0248] This shows the base sequence encoding RSGR sequence.

5 [SEQ ID NO:24]

[0249] This shows the base sequence encoding RLGK sequence.

[SEQ ID NO:25]

10

[0250] This shows the base sequence encoding RLGR sequence.

**[SEQ ID NO:26]** 

15 [0251] This shows the base sequence of primer FF2 used in REFERENCE EXAMPLE 6, which will be later described.

[SEQ ID NO:27]

[0252] This shows the base sequence of primer rR4 used in REFERENCE EXAMPLE 6, which will be later described.

[SEQ ID NO:28]

[0253] This shows the base sequence of primer mF1 used in REFERENCE EXAMPLE 6, which will be later described.

25 [SEQ ID NO:29]

[0254] This shows the base sequence of primer mF3 used in REFERENCE EXAMPLE 6, which will be later described.

[SEQ ID NO:30]

30

20

[0255] This shows the base sequence of primer mR1 used in REFERENCE EXAMPLE 6, which will be later described.

[SEQ ID NO:31]

35

[0256] This shows the base sequence of primer moF used in REFERENCE EXAMPLE 6, which will be later described.

**[SEQ ID NO:32]** 

40 [0257] This shows the base sequence of primer moR used in REFERENCE EXAMPLE 6, which will be later described.

[SEQ ID NO:33]

45 [0258] This shows the amino acid sequence of the polypeptide (mouse type) of the present invention obtained in REFERENCE EXAMPLE 6, which will be later described.

[SEQ ID NO:34]

50 [0259] This shows the base sequence of the DNA encoding the polypeptide of the present invention having the amino acid sequence shown by SEQ ID NO:33.

[SEQ ID NO:35]

55 [0260] This shows the base sequence of primer 1 used for cloning the cDNA encoding the rat cerebellum-derived novel G protein-coupled receptor protein r0T7T022L obtained in REFERENCE EXAMPLE 7, which will be later described.

[SEQ ID NO:36]

[0261] This shows the base sequence of primer 2 used for cloning the cDNA encoding the rat cerebellum-derived novel G protein-coupled receptor protein r0T7T022 obtained in REFERENCE EXAMPLE 7, which will be later described.

[SEQ ID NO:37]

[0262] This shows the amino acid sequence of the rat cerebellum-derived novel G protein-coupled receptor protein r0T7T022L obtained in REFERENCE EXAMPLE 7, which will be later described.

[SEQ ID NO:38]

[0263] This shows the base sequence of the cDNA encoding the rat cerebellum-derived novel G protein-coupled receptor protein r0T7T022L obtained in REFERENCE EXAMPLE 7, which will be later described.

**[SEQ ID NO:39]** 

[0264] This shows the amino acid sequence of the peptide obtained in REFERENCE EXAMPLE 7 (3), which will be later described.

[SEQ ID NO:40]

[0265] This shows the amino acid sequence of the peptide obtained in REFERENCE EXAMPLE 7 (4), which will be later described.

[SEQ ID NO:41]

[0266] This shows the amino acid sequence of the peptide obtained in REFERENCE EXAMPLE 7 (5), which will be later described.

[SEQ ID NO:42]

[0267] This shows the base sequence encoding the peptide containing the 81 (Met) - 92 (Phe) amino acid sequence in the amino acid sequence shown by SEQ ID NO:1.

[SEQ ID NO:43]

[0268] This shows the base sequence encoding the peptide containing the 101 (Ser) - 112 (Ser) amino acid sequence in the amino acid sequence shown by SEQ ID NO: 1.

[SEQ ID NO:44]

[0269] This shows the base sequence encoding the peptide containing the 124 (Val) - 131 (Phe) amino acid sequence in the amino acid sequence shown by SEQ ID NO: 1.

[SEQ ID NO:45]

[0270] This shows the base sequence encoding the peptide containing the 1 (Met) -92 (Phe) amino acid sequence in the amino acid sequence shown by SEQ ID NO:1.

[SEQ ID NO:46]

[0271] This shows the base sequence encoding the peptide containing the 1 (Met) -112 (Ser) amino acid sequence in the amino acid sequence shown by SEQ ID NO: 1.

[SEQ ID NO:47]

[0272] This shows the base sequence encoding the peptide containing the amino acid sequence of the 1 (Met) - 131 (Phe) in the amino acid sequence shown by SEQ ID NO:1.

[SEQ ID NO:48]

[0273] This shows the base sequence of primer ratF2 used in REFERENCE EXAMPLE 5.

10 [SEQ ID NO:49]

[0274] This shows the base sequence of primer ratR used in REFERENCE EXAMPLE 5.

[SEQ ID NO:50]

15

[0275] This shows the amino acid sequence of the polypeptide (rat type) of the present invention obtained in REF-ERENCE EXAMPLE 5, which will be later described (after re-cloning).

[SEQ ID NO:51]

20

[0276] This shows the base sequence of the DNA encoding the polypeptide of the present invention containing the amino acid sequence shown by SEQ ID NO:50.

**[SEQ ID NO:52]** 

25

[0277] This shows the base sequence of primer bFF used in REFERENCE EXAMPLE 9.

[SEQ ID NO:53]

30 [0278] This shows the base sequence of primer bFR used in REFERENCE EXAMPLE 9.

[SEQ ID NO:54]

[0279] This shows the amino acid sequence coding the protein (polypeptide) represented by h0T7T022 obtained REFERENCE EXAMPLE 11.

[SEQ ID NO:55]

[0280] This shows the base sequence of the DNA encoding the protein (polypeptide) represented by h0T7T022 containing the amino acid sequence shown by SEQ ID NO:54.

[SEQ ID NO:56]

[0281] This shows the base sequence of the DNA encoding the protein (polypeptide) represented by h0T7T022 containing the amino acid sequence shown by SEQ ID NO:54.

[SEQ ID NO:57]

[0282] This shows the base sequence of primer 1 used in REFERENCE EXAMPLE 11.

[SEQ ID NO:58]

[0283] This shows the base sequence of primer 2 used in REFERENCE EXAMPLE 11.

55 [SEQ ID NO:59]

50

[0284] This shows the base sequence of primer #1 used in EXAMPLE 4.

[SEQ ID NO:60]

[0285] This shows the base sequence of primer #2 used in EXAMPLE 4.

[SEQ ID NO:61]

[0286] This shows the base sequence of primer #3 used in EXAMPLE 4.

**[SEQ ID NO:62]** 

10

[0287] This shows the base sequence of primer #4 used in EXAMPLE 4.

[0288] Transformant Escherichia coli JM109/phRF1 obtained in REFERENCE EXAMPLE 2 later described was on deposit with the Ministry of International Trade and Industry, Agency of Industrial Science and Technology, National Institute of Bioscience and Human Technology (NIBH) as the Accession Number FERM BP-6702 on April 14, 1999 and with Institute for Fermentation (IFO) as the Accession Number IFO 16265 on March 5,1999.

[0289] Transformant Escherichia coli DH10B/pAK-rOT022L obtained in REFERENCE EXAMPLE 7 later described was on deposit with the Ministry of International Trade and Industry, Agency of Industrial Science and Technology, National Institute of Bioscience and Human Technology (NIBH) as the Accession Number FERM BP-6558 on November 2, 1998 and with Institute for Fermentation (IFO) as the Accession Number IFO 16211 on October 16, 1998.

[0290] Transformant Escherichia coli JM109/pbRF2 obtained in REFERENCE EXAMPLE 9 later described was on deposit with the Ministry of International Trade and Industry, Agency of Industrial Science and Technology, National Institute of Bioscience and Human Technology (NIBH) as the Accession Number FERM BP-6811 on August 2, 1999 and with Institute for Fermentation (IFO) as the Accession Number IFO 16288 on June 18, 1999.

[0291] Transformant Escherichia coli JM109/phRF2 obtained in REFERENCE EXAMPLE 8 later described was on deposit with the Ministry of International Trade and Industry, Agency of Industrial Science and Technology, National Institute of Bioscience and Human Technology (NIBH) as the Accession Number FERM BP-6812 on August 2, 1999 and with Institute for Fermentation (IFO) as the Accession Number IFO 16289 on June 18, 1999.

[0292] Transformant Escherichia coli JM109/pmLP4 obtained in REFERENCE EXAMPLE 6 later described was on deposit with the Ministry of International Trade and Industry, Agency of Industrial Science and Technology, National Institute of Bioscience and Human Technology (NIBH) as the Accession Number FERM BP-6813 on August 2, 1999 and with Institute for Fermentation (IFO) as the Accession Number IFO 16290 on June 18, 1999.

[0293] Transformant Escherichia coli JM109/prLPL6 obtained in REFERENCE EXAMPLE 5 later described was on deposit with the Ministry of International Trade and Industry, Agency of Industrial Science and Technology, National Institute of Bioscience and Human Technology (NIBH) as the Accession Number FERM BP-6814 on August 2, 1999 and with Institute for Fermentation (IFO) as the Accession Number IFO 16291 on June 18,1999.

[0294] Transformant Escherichia coli DH5α/pCR2.1-h0T022T obtained in REFERENCE EXAMPLE 11 later described was on deposit with the Ministry of International Trade and Industry, Agency of Industrial Science and Technology, National Institute of Bioscience and Human Technology (NIBH) as the Accession Number FERM BP-6930 on November 8, 1999 and with Institute for Fermentation (IFO) as the Accession Number IFO 16330 on October 27, 1999. [0295] Transformant Escherichia coli DH5α/pCR2.1-h0T022G obtained in REFERENCE EXAMPLE 11 later described was on deposit with the Ministry of International Trade and Industry, Agency of Industrial Science and Technology, National Institute of Bioscience and Human Technology (NIBH) as the Accession Number FERM BP-6931 on November 8, 1999 and with Institute for Fermentation (IFO) as the Accession Number IFO 16331 on October 27, 1999. [0296] Transformant Escherichia coli MM294(DE3)/pTFCRFRP-1 obtained in EXAMPLE 5 later described was on deposit with the Ministry of International Trade and Industry, Agency of Industrial Science and Technology, National Institute of Bioscience and Human Technology (NIBH) as the Accession Number FERM BP-7313 on September 28, 2000 and with Institute for Fermentation (IFO) as the Accession Number IFO 16476 on September 19, 2000.

[0297] Anti-rat type RFRP-1 monoclonal antibody IF3 obtained in REFERENCE EXAMPLE 12 later described was on deposit with the Ministry of International Trade and Industry, Agency of Industrial Science and Technology, National Institute of Bioscience and Human Technology (NIBH) as the Accession Number FERM BP-7463 on February 21, 2001 and with Institute for Fermentation (IFO) as the Accession Number IFO 50527 on January 16, 2001.

# **EXAMPLES**

[0298] The present invention is described in detail below with reference to EXAMPLES and REFERENCE EXAMPLES, but not limited thereto. The gene manipulation procedures using Escherichia coli were performed according to the methods described in the Molecular Cloning.

REFERENCE EXAMPLE 1 Synthesis of cDNA from human fetal brain poly(A)+RNA fraction and amplification of physiologically active peptide cDNA by RT-PCR

[0299] Oligo dT primer (Gibco BRL Inc.) was added as a primer to 1µg of human fetal brain poly(A)+RNA fraction available from Clontech and cDNA was synthesized with reverse transcriptase from Moloney murine leukemia virus (Gibco BRL Inc.) using a buffer attached thereto. After completion of the reaction, the product was extracted with phenol: chloroform (1:1) and the extract was precipitated with ethanol. The precipitate was dissolved in 30 µl of TE. Using a 1 µl aliquot of the thus prepared cDNA as a template, amplification was performed by PCR using the following two primers (F5 and F6).

10

## F5: 5'-GGGCTGCACATAGAGACTTAATTTTAG-3' (SEQ ID NO:3)

15

20

## F6: 5'-CTAGACCACCTCTATATAACTGCCCAT-3' (SEQ ID NO:4)

[0300] The reaction solution was composed of 20 pM each of the synthetic DNA primers (F5 and F6), 0.25 mM dNTPs, 0.5 µl of Ex Taq DNA polymerase and 5 µl of a buffer attached to the enzyme, which were mixed together to make the total volume of the reaction solution 50 µl. Using Thermal Cycler (Perkin-Elmer Co.) for amplification, one cycle was set to include 98°C for 10 seconds, 63°C for 20 seconds and 72°C for 40 seconds. This cycle was repeated 40 times in total.

[0301] Using a 1 µl aliquot of the PCR product as a template, the following two primers (F1 and R5) were amplified by nested PCR.

### F1: 5'-GCACATAGAGACTTAATTTTAGATTTAGAC-3' (SEQ ID NO:5)

*30* .

## R5: 5'-CATGCACTTTGACTGGTTTCCAGGTAT-3' (SEQ ID NO:6)

40

35

[0302] The reaction solution was composed of 20 pM each of the synthetic DNA primers (F1 and R5), 0.25 mM dNTPs, 0.5  $\mu$ l of Ex Taq DNA polymerase and 5  $\mu$ l of a buffer attached to the enzyme, which were mixed together to make the total volume of the reaction solution 50  $\mu$ l. Using Thermal Cycler (Perkin-Elmer Co.) for amplification, one cycle was set to include 98°C for 10 seconds, 60°C for 20 seconds and 72°C for 40 seconds. This cycle was repeated 40 times in total. The amplification product was confirmed by 1.2% agarose electrophoresis and ethidium bromide staining.

REFERENCE EXAMPLE 2 Subcloning of the PCR products into plasmid vectors and selection of novel physiologically active peptide candidate clone by analyzing base sequence of the inserted cDNA region

**[0** 45 a us re

[0303] The PCR products obtained after the PCR procedure in REFERENCE EXAMPLE 1 were separated by using a 1.2% agarose gel. After DNA fragments were proven to be amplified to the desired size, the DNAs were recovered using Quigen PCR purification kit (Quiagen). According to the protocol attached to TA Cloning Kit (Invitrogen Co.), the recovered DNAs were subcloned to plasmid vector pCR<sup>TM</sup>2.1. The recombinant vectors were introduced into *Escherichia coli* JM109 competent cells (Takara Shuzo Co., Ltd.) for transformation. Then, the resulting transformant clones bearing a cDNA-inserted fragment were selected in an LB agar culture medium supplemented with ampicillin, IPTG and X-gal. Only transformant clones that showed white color were picked up with a sterilized toothpick to obtain transformant *Escherichia coli* JM109/phRF1.

ī*5* 

[0304] After the individual clones were cultured overnight in an LB culture medium containing ampicillin, the clones were treated with an automated plasmid extracting machine (Kurabo Co., Ltd.) to prepare plasmid DNAs. An aliquot of the DNAs thus prepared was cleaved by EcoRI to confirm the size of the cDNA fragment inserted. An aliquot of the remaining DNAs was further treated with RNase, extracted with phenol/chloroform followed by concentrating the aliquot through ethanol precipitation. Sequencing was carried out by using DyeDeoxy Terminator Cycle Sequencing Kit (ABI Inc.), the DNAs were decoded using an automated fluorescent sequencer. The data of the base sequences obtained were read by DNASIS (Hitachi System Engineering Co., Ltd.). The base sequence determined is shown in FIG. 1.

[0305] The base sequence thus determined was subjected to homology search and sequence analysis based on FIG. 1. The results reveal that the novel physiologically active peptide was encoded by the cDNA fragment inserted in the plasmid of the transformant *Escherichia coli* JM109/phRF1.

REFERENCE EXAMPLE 3 Acquisition of splicing variant of the physiologically active peptide cDNA from human fetal brain cDNA

[0306] Using as a template 1 ml of the human fetal brain cDNA prepared in REFERENCE EXAMPLE 1, amplification was performed by PCR using the following two primers (F5 and hR1).

F5: 5'-GGGCTGCACATAGAGACTTAATTTTAG-3' (SEQ ID NO:3)

hR1: 5'-CAGCTTTAGGGACAGGCTCCAGGTTTC-3' (SEO ID NO:7)

10

15

35

40

45

50

[0307] The reaction solution was composed of 20 pM each of the synthetic DNA primers (F5 and hR1), 0.25 mM dNTPs, 0.5 ml of Ex Taq DNA polymerase and a buffer attached to the enzyme, which were mixed together to make the total volume of the reaction solution 50 ml. Using Thermal Cycler (Perkin-Elmer Co.) for amplification, one cycle was set to include 98°C for 10 seconds, 65°C for 20 seconds and 72°C for 20 seconds. This cycle was repeated 40 times in total. The amplification product was confirmed by 1.2% agarose electrophoresis and ethidium bromide staining. After the PCR product was proven to be amplified, the reaction product was purified using QIA Quick PCR Purification Kit (Quiagen), followed by sequencing. The sequencing reaction was conducted using BigDye Deoxy Terminator Cycle Sequence Kit (ABI Inc.). The DNAs were analyzed using an automated fluorescent sequencer (ABI377). The data of the base sequences obtained were read by DNASIS (Hitachi System Engineering Co., Ltd.). As a result, cDNA with the 3' terminus different from the cDNA obtained in REFERENCE EXAMPLE 2 was obtained. The cDNA thus obtained in this REFERENCE EXAMPLE was found to be a splicing variant of the cDNA obtained in REFERENCE EXAMPLE 2. The base sequence determined (SEQ ID NO:9) and the deduced amino acid sequence (SEQ ID NO:8) are shown in FIG. 3.

REFERENCE EXAMPLE 4 Acquisition of physiologically active peptide cDNA from bovine hypothalamus poly(A)+RNA

[0308] Bovine type physiologically active peptide cDNA was obtained from bovine hypothalamus poly(A)\*RNA using Marathon cDNA Amplification Kit (Clontech). Using as a template bovine hypothalamus cDNA prepared in accordance with the manual attached to the Kit, the following four primers (bF6, bF7, bR6 and bR7) were synthesized and employed in combination with two primers AP 1 and AP2 attached to the Kit to effect amplification by PCR.

bF6: 5'-GCCTAGAGGAGATCTAGGCTGGGAGGA-3' (SEQ ID NO:10)

bf7: 5'-GGGAGGAACATGGAAGAAGAAAGGAGC-3' (SEQ ID NO:11)

bR6: 5'-GATGGTGAATGCATGGACTGCTGGAGC-3' (SEQ ID NO:12)

bR7: 5'-TTCCTCCCAAATCTCAGTGGCAGGTTG-3' (SEQ ID NO:13)

[0309] For amplification of the 5' terminus (N-terminal region), a first PCR was carried out using the synthetic primers (bR6 and AP1). The reaction solution composed of 20 pM each of the synthetic DNA primers, 0.25 mM dNTPs, 0.5 ml of Klen Taq. DNA polymerase and a buffer attached to the enzyme was made the total volume of the reaction solution 25 ml. Using Thermal Cycler (Perkin-Elmer Co.) for amplification, one cycle was set to include 98°C for 10 seconds and 72°C for 2 minutes, which cycle was repeated 5 times, further cycle was set to include 98°C for 10 seconds and 70°C for 2 minutes, which cycle was repeated 5 times, and another cycle set to include 98°C for 10 seconds and 68°C for 2 minutes and 30 seconds, which cycle was repeated 25 times. Then, the reaction solution of the first PCR was diluted to 10-fold, 1 ml of the aliquot was used as a template to perform a second PCR using (bR7 and AP2) as primers.

The reaction solution composed of 20 pM each of the primers, 0.25 mM dNTPs, 0.5 ml of Klen Taq DNA polymerase and a buffer attached to the enzyme was made the total volume of the reaction solution 25 ml. Using a Thermal Cycler (Perkin-Elmer Co.) for amplification, one cycle was set to include 98°C for 10 seconds and 72°C for 2 minutes, which cycle was repeated 5 times, followed by another cycle set to include 98°C for 10 seconds and 70°C for 2 minutes, which cycle was repeated 5 times and then a further cycle set to 98°C for 10 seconds and 68°C for 2 minutes and 30 seconds, which cycle was repeated 35 times.

[0310] For amplification of the 3' terminus (C-terminal region), a first PCR was carried out using the synthetic primers (bF6 and AP1). The reaction solution composed of 20 pM each of the primers, 0.25 mM dNTPs, 0.5 ml of Klen Taq DNA polymerase and a buffer attached to the enzyme was made the total volume of the reaction solution 25 ml. Using Thermal Cycler (Perkin-Elmer Co.) for amplification, one cycle was set to include 98°C for 10 seconds and 72°C for 2 minutes, which cycle was repeated 5 times, and another cycle set to include 98°C for 10 seconds and 70°C for 2 minutes, which cycle was repeated 5 times and a further cycle set to include 98°C for 10 seconds and 68°C for 2 minutes and 30 seconds, which cycle was repeated 25 times. Then, the reaction solution of the first PCR was diluted to 10-fold, 1 ml of the aliquot was used as a template to perform a second PCR using (bF7 and AP2) as primers. The reaction solution composed of 20 pM each of the primers, 0.25 mM dNTPs, 0.5 ml of Klen Tag DNA polymerase and a buffer attached to the enzyme was made the total volume of the reaction solution 25 ml. Using Thermal Cycler (Perkin-Elmer Co.) for amplification, one cycle was set to include 98°C for 10 seconds and 72°C for 2 minutes, which cycle was repeated 5 times, followed by another cycle set to include 98°C for 10 seconds and 70°C for 2 minutes, which cycle was repeated 5 times and then a further cycle set to 98°C for 10 seconds and 68°C for 2 minutes and 30 seconds, which cycle was repeated 35 times. The amplification products at the 5' and 3' termini were confirmed by 1.2% agarose gel electrophoresis and ethidium bromide staining, respectively. After the PCR product was confirmed to be amplified, the reaction product was purified using QIA quick PCR purification Kit (Quiagen), followed by sequencing. The sequencing reaction was conducted using BigDye Deoxy Terminator Cycle Sequence Kit (ABI). The DNAs were analyzed using an automated fluorescent sequencer (ABI377).

[0311] The data of the base sequences obtained were read by DNASIS (Hitachi System Engineering Co., Ltd.). The base sequence determined (SEQ ID NO: 15) and the deduced amino acid sequence (SEQ ID NO:14) are shown in FIG. 4.

REFERENCE EXAMPLE 5 Acquisition of physiologically active peptide cDNA from rat brain poly(A)+RNA

30

35

40

45

[0312] Rat type physiologically active peptide cDNA was obtained from rat brain poly(A)+RNA using Marathon cDNA Amplification Kit (Clontech). Using as a template rat brain cDNA prepared in accordance with the manual attached to the Kit, the following two primers were synthesized and employed in combination with two primers AP1 and AP2 attached to the Kit to effect amplification by PCR.

rLPR1: 5'-CCCTGGGGCTTCTTCTGTCTTCTATGT-3' (SEQ ID NO:16)

## rLPF1: 5'-AGCGATTCATTTTATTGACTTTAGCA-3' (SEQ ID NO:17)

[0313] For amplification of the 5' terminus (N-terminal region), a first PCR was carried out using the primer set of rLPR1 and AP1. The reaction solution composed of 200 pM each of the primers, 0.1 mM dNTPs, 0.25 ml of Klen Taq DNA polymerase was made the total volume of the reaction solution 25 ml with a buffer attached to the enzyme. Using Thermal Cycler (Perkin-Elmer Co.) for amplification, one cycle was set to include 98°C for 10 seconds and 72°C for 2 minutes, which cycle was repeated 5 times, another cycle set to include 98°C for 10 seconds and 70°C for 2 minutes, which cycle was repeated 5 times and then a further cycle set to include 98°C for 10 seconds and 68°C for 2 minutes and 30 seconds, which cycle was repeated 25 times. Then, a second PCR was performed using the first PCR solution as a template, the first set of primers and the same compositions of he reaction solution. For amplification, one cycle was set to include 98°C for 10 seconds and 72°C for 2 minutes, which cycle was repeated 5 times, followed by another cycle set to include 98°C for 10 seconds and 70°C for 2 minutes, which cycle was repeated 5 times and then a further cycle set to 98°C for 10 seconds (68°C for 2 minutes and 30 seconds), which cycle was repeated 38 times.

[0314] For amplification of the 3' terminus (C-terminal region), a first PCR was carried out using the primer set of rLPF1 and AP1. The composition of the reaction solution was the same as that for amplification of the 5'-terminus (N-terminal region). For amplification, one cycle was set to include 98°C for 10 seconds and 72°C for 2 minutes, which

cycle was repeated 5 times, another cycle set to include 98°C for 10 seconds and 72°C for 2 minutes, which cycle was repeated 5 times and a further cycle set to include 98°C for 10 seconds, 65°C for 20 seconds and 72°C for 2 minutes, which cycle was repeated 25 times. Then, the reaction solution of the first PCR was used as a template to perform a

39

second PCR using rLPF1 and AP2 primers. The composition of the reaction solution was the same as that for the first PCR. Using Thermal Cycler (Perkin-Elmer Co.) for amplification, one cycle was set to include 98°C for 10 seconds and 72°C for 2 minutes, which cycle was repeated 5 times, followed by another cycle set to include 98°C for 10 seconds and 70°C for 2 minutes, which cycle was repeated 5 times and then a further cycle set to 98°C for 10 seconds, 65°C for 20 seconds and 72°C for 2 minutes, which cycle was repeated 38 times. The amplification products at the 5' and 3' termini were confirmed by 1.2% agarose gel electrophoresis and ethidium bromide staining, respectively. The PCR product band was purified using QIA quick Gel Extrication Kit (Quiagen), followed by sequencing. The sequencing was conducted in a manner similar to REFERENCE EXAMPLE 3. The base sequence determined (SEQ ID NO:19) and the deduced amino acid sequence (SEQ ID NO: 18) are shown in FIG. 5. Based on the sequences, two primers were synthesized around the initiation and termination codons.

## ratF2: 5'-AATGGAAATTATTTCATCAAAGCGATTCAT-3' (SEQ ID NO:48)

ratR: 5'-CACCTATACTGACAGGAATGATGGCTCTCC-3' (SEQ ID NO:49)

15

30

35

40

45

55

[0315] Using as a template cDNA that was synthesized from rat hypothalamus poly(A)+ RNA using AMV reverse transferase (Takara Shuzo Co., Ltd.) and random 9 mer (Takara Shuzo Co., Ltd.), PCR was carried out by repeating 33 times a cycle set to include 98°C for 10 seconds and 68°C for 40 seconds. Using the reaction solution as a template, PCR was carried out by repeating 38 times a cycle set to include 98°C for 10 seconds and 68°C for 1 minute to obtain the PCR product of about 690 bp. The PCR product was inserted to cloning vector pCR2.1 TOPO following the instructions attached to TA cloning kit (Invitrogen Inc.), which was then introduced into Escherichia coli JM109 to obtain transformant E. coli JM109/prLPL6. The base sequence was determined in a manner similar to REFERENCE EXAMPLE 3 (SEQ ID NO:51), from which the amino acid sequence (SEQ ID NO:50) was deduced.

REFERENCE EXAMPLE 6 Acquisition of mouse type physiologically active peptide cDNA from mouse brain poly (A)\*RNA by the Marathon PCR method and confirmation of its sequence

[0316] To acquire mouse type physiologically active peptide cDNA from mouse brain poly(A)+RNA, firstly 1µg of mouse brain poly(A)+RNA was reacted with Superscript II RNase H-reverse transcriptase (GIBCO BRL) at 42°C for an hour in the presence of 2.5 pmols of oligo d(T) primer (Takara Shuzo Co., Ltd.), 0.5 mM dNTPs and 10 mM DTT to synthesize cDNA. Using the cDNA as a template, PCR was carried out using the following primers and Klen Taq DNA polymerase (Clontech), while repeating 39 times a cycle set to include 98°C for 10 seconds, 56°C for 20 seconds and 72°C for 25 seconds.

#### FF2: 5'-GACTTAATTTTAGATTTAGACAAAATGGAA-3' (SEQ ID NO:26)

## rR4: 5'-TTCTCCCAAACCTTTGGGGCAGGTT-3' (SEQ ID NO:27)

[0317] Further using the same primer set, PCR was carried out by repeating 39 times a cycle set to include 98°C for 10 seconds, 60°C for 20 seconds and 72°C for 25 seconds. The amplification product was confirmed by 1.2% agarose gel electrophoresis and ethidium bromide staining. The band was purified using QIA quick Gel Extrication Kit (Quiagen), followed by sequencing in a manner similar to REFERENCE EXAMPLE 3. To obtain the 5' and 3' terminal sequences of the mouse type physiologically active peptide cDNA fragment, cDNA was synthesized from 1 µg of mouse brain poly(A)+ RNA in a manner similar to REFERENCE EXAMPLE 5, using Marathon cDNA Amplification Kit (Clontech) to use the cDNA as a template. The following three primers were synthesized and used for PCR in combination with AP 1 primer attached to the kit.

mF1: 5'-ACAGCAAAGAAGGTGACGGAAAATACTC-3' (SEQ ID NO:28)

### mF3: 5'-ATAGATGAGAAAAGAAGCCCCGCAGCAC-3' (SEQ ID NO:29)

## mR1: 5'-GTGCTGCGGGGCTTCTTTTCTCATCTAT-3' (SEQ ID NO:30)

[0318] For amplification of the 5' terminus, a first PCR was carried out using the primer set of mR1 and AP1. For amplification of the 3' terminus (C-terminal region), a first PCR was carried out using the primer set of mF1 and AP1. The reaction solution composed of 200 pM each of the primers, 0.1 mM dNTP, 0.25 ml of Klen Taq DNA polymerase was made the total volume of the reaction solution 25 ml with a buffer attached to the enzyme. For amplification, one cycle was set to include 98°C for 10 seconds and 72°C for 2 minutes, which cycle was repeated 5 times, another cycle set to include 98°C for 10 seconds and 70°C for 2 minutes, which cycle was repeated 5 times and a further cycle set to include 98°C for 10 seconds and 68°C for 2 minutes and 30 seconds, which cycle was repeated 25 times. Then, the reaction solution of the first PCR was used as a template to perform a second PCR. Amplification at the 5' terminus was performed using the same primer set as in the first PCR and for amplification at the 3' terminus, the same composition of the reaction solution as in the first PCR was prepared, using the primer set of mF3 and AP1. PCR was carried out by repeating 5 times a cycle set to include 98°C for 10 seconds and 72°C for 2 minutes, 5 times another cycle set to include 98°C for 10 seconds and 70°C for 2 minutes, and then 38 times a further cycle set to 98°C for 10 seconds and 68°C for 2 minutes and 30 seconds.

[0319] The amplification products at the 5' and 3' termini were confirmed by 1.2% agarose gel electrophoresis and ethidium bromide staining, respectively. The PCR product band was purified using QIA quick Gel Extrication Kit (Quiagen), followed by sequencing. The sequencing was conducted in a manner similar to REFERENCE

EXAMPLE 3.

30

5

[0320] Based on the sequences, two primers were further synthesized.

moF: 5'-TTTAGACTTAGACGAAATGGA-3' (SEQ ID NO:31)

## moR: 5'-GCTCCGTAGCCTCTTGAAGTC-3' (SEQ ID NO:32)

Using as a template the above-described cDNA that was synthesized from mouse brain poly(A)+ RNA using Superscript II RNase H-reverse transcriptase, PCR was carried out to amplify a fragment containing mouse physiologically active peptide full-length cDNA. The reaction was carried out using Klen Taq DNA polymerase (Clontech), by repeating 35 times a cycle set to include 98°C for 10 seconds, 56°C for 20 seconds and 72°C for 15 seconds. The amplification product of about 600 bp was confirmed by 2% agarose electrophoresis and ethidium bromide staining.
 The band was purified using QIA quick Gel Extrication Kit (Quiagen), subcloned to cloning vector pCR2.1-TOPO (TOPO TA cloning kit, Invitrogen Inc.) and then introduced into Escherichia coli JM109 to obtain transformant E. coli JM 109/pmLP4. The base sequence was determined in a manner similar to REFERENCE EXAMPLE 3. The base sequence thus determined (SEQ ID NO:34) and the deduced amino acid sequence (SEQ ID NO:33) therefrom are shown in FIG. 7.

### 45 REFERENCE EXAMPLE 7

- (1) Cloning of the cDNA encoding the rat cerebellum-derived G protein-coupled receptor protein and determination of the base sequence
- Using rat cerebellum-derived cDNA as a template and two primers, namely, primer 1 (SEQ ID NO :35) and primer 2 (SEQ ID NO :36), PCR was carried out. The reaction solution in the above reaction comprised of 1/10 volume of the cDNA, 1/50 volume of Advantage cDNA Polymerase Mix (CLONTEC Inc.), 0.2 μM of primer 1 (SEQ ID NO :35), 0.2 μM of primer 2 (SEQ ID NO :36), 200 μM dNTPs and a buffer attached to the enzyme to make the final volume 50 μl. The PCR was carried out by cycles of (1) 94°C for 2 minutes, (2) then a cycle set to include 94°C for 30 seconds followed by 72°C for 2 minutes, which was repeated 3 times, (3) a cycle set to include 94°C for 30 seconds followed by 68°C for 2 minutes, which was repeated 3 times, (4) a cycle set to include 94°C for 30 seconds followed by 64°C for 30 seconds and 68°C for 2 minutes, which was repeated 30 times, and (5) finally, extension reaction at 68°C for 8 minutes. After completion of the PCR reaction, the product was subcloned to plasmid vector pCR2.1 (Invitrogen Inc.)

following the instructions attached to the TA cloning kit (Invitrogen Inc.), which was then introduced into *Escherichia coli* DH5α, and the clones containing the cDNA were selected on LB agar plates containing ampicillin. The sequence of each clone was analyzed to give the cDNA sequence (SEQ ID NO :38) encoding the novel G protein-coupled receptor protein. The novel G protein-coupled receptor protein containing the amino acid sequence (SEQ ID NO :1) deduced therefrom was designated rOT7T022L.

[0323] Plasmid pAK-rOT7T022L in which the cDNA (SEQ ID NO:38) encoding the rat cerebellum-derived G protein-coupled receptor protein rOT7T022L of the present invention was subcloned was introduced into *Escherichia coli* DH10B according to a publicly known method to give transformant *Escherichia coli* DH10B/pAK-rOT7T022L.

10 (2) Establishment of G protein-coupled receptor protein rOT7T022L-expressing CHO cells

[0324] CHOdhfr cells of 1 x 10<sup>6</sup> were inoculated on Petri's dish of a 10 mm diameter for tissue culture followed by culturing for 24 hours. Using 20 µg of rOT7T022L-expressing vector pAK-rOT7T022L obtained (1), DNA-liposome complex was formed by the liposome method using a gene transfer kit (Gene Transfer, Nippon Gene Co.). After a fresh medium was exchanged for the medium, the DNA-liposome complex was added to the medium and cultured overnight. After the medium was replaced with a fresh medium and further culturing was performed for one day, the medium was exchanged for transformant selection followed by culturing for further 2 days. The cells in the Petri's dish were recovered by treatment with trypsin-EDTA. By culturing again in a dilute cell density, the ratio of transformants was increased thereby to obtain the clones of cell line CHO-rOT7T022L capable of stably expressing rOT7T022L in a high level.

(3) Synthesis of Met-Pro-His-Ser-Phe-Ala-Asn-Leu-Pro-Leu-Arg-Phe-NH2 (SEQ ID NO:39)

[0325] Commercially available p-methyl BHA resin, 0.5 mmol, (manufactured by Applied Biosystems, now Perkin-Elmer Inc.) was charged in a reaction tank of peptide synthesizer (430A manufactured by Applied Biosystems). After swelling with DCM, first amino acid Boc-Phe was activated with the HOBt/DCC method and then introduced into p-methyl BHA resin. The resin was treated with 50% TFA/DCM to remove Boc, wherein the amino group was liberated and neutralized with DIEA. Next amino acid Boc-Arg(Tos) was condensed to the amino group by the HOBt/DCC method. Ninhydrin test was conducted to examine if any unreacted amino group was present. After it was confirmed that the reaction was completed, Boc-Leu, Boc-Pro, Boc-Leu, Boc-Asn, Boc-Ala, Boc-Phe, Boc-Ser(BzI), Boc-His(Bom), Boc-Pro and Boc-Met were introduced in this order.

[0326] The resin in which all amino acids of the sequence were introduced was treated with 50% TFA/DCM to remove the Boc groups on the resin. Thereafter, the resin was dried to give 0.73 g of Met-Pro-His(Bom)-Ser(BzI)-Phe-Ala-Asn-Leu-Pro-Leu-Arg(Tos)-Phe-pMBHA-resin.

[0327] In a Teflon-made hydrogen fluoride reactor, 0.25 g of the resin was reacted in 15 ml of hydrogen fluoride together with 5.1 g of p-cresol at 0°C for 60 minutes. After removing the hydrogen fluoride by distillation in vacuum, 100 ml of diethyl ether was added to the residue, stirred and filtered through a glass filter followed by drying. The dried product was suspended in 50 ml of 50% acetic acid aqueous solution and stirred. After the peptide was extracted, it was separated from the resin and concentrated to about 5 ml in vacuum. The concentrate was applied to a column of Sephadex G-25 (2 x 90 cm) and developed with 50% acetic acid aqueous solution. Main fractions were collected and lyophilized. Next, the crudely purified peptide was dissolved in 1.5 ml of 5% thioglycolic acid/50% acetic acid. The solution was kept at 50°C for 12 hours to reduce the Met-oxidized peptide. The peptide was applied to a reversed phase column filled up with LiChroprep (trade name) RP-18 (manufactured by MERCK Inc.) followed by repeating purification with gradient elution using 0.1% aqueous TFA and 33% acetonitrile aqueous solution containing 0.1% TFA. Fractions eluted at the acetonitrile concentration of about 27% were collected and lyophilized to give 26 mg of white powders.

Mass spectrum (M+H)+ 1428.7 (calcd. 1428.8)

Elution time on HPLC: 18.0 mins.

Column conditions:

20

45

50

55

Column: Wakosil (trademark) 5C18 (4.6 x 100 mm)

Eluant: linear density gradient elution (25 mins.) with solution A to solution B, using solution A (5% aqueous acetonitrile solution containing 0.1% TFA) and solution B (55% aqueous acetonitrile solution containing 0.1 % TFA) Flow rate: 1.0 ml/min.

(4) Synthesis of Val-Pro-Asn-Leu-Pro-Gln-Arg-Phe-NH<sub>2</sub> (SEQ ID NO:40)

[0328] As in REFERENCE EXAMPLE 7 (3) described above, Boc-Phe, Boc-Arg(Tos), Boc-Gin, Boc-Pro, Boc-Leu, Boc-Asn, Boc-Pro and Boc-Val were condensed in this order to give 0.43 g of Boc-Val-Pro-Asn-Leu-Pro-Gin-Arg(Tos)

-Phe-pMBHA-resin. In a manner similar to the above, 0.22 g of the resin was treated with hydrogen fluoride and purified by column chromatography to give 46 mg of the product as white powders.

Mass spectrum (M+H)+ 969.5 (calcd. 969.6)

Elution time on HPLC: 11.8 mins.

5 Column conditions:

10

25

30

45

Column: Wakosil (trademark) 5C18 (4.6 x 100 mm)

Eluant: linear density gradient elution (25 mins.) with solution A to solution B, using solution A (5% aqueous acetonitrile solution containing 0.1% TFA) and solution B (55% aqueous acetonitrile solution containing 0.1 % TFA)

Flow rate: 1.0 ml/min.

(5) Synthesis of Ser-Ala-Gly-Ala-Thr-Ala-Asn-Leu-Pro-Arg-Ser-NH2 (SEQ ID NO:41)

[0329] As in REFERENCE EXAMPLE 7 (3) described above, Boc-Ser(Bzl), Boc-Arg(Tos), Boc-Leu, Boc-Pro, Boc-5 Leu, Boc-Asn, Boc-Ala, Boc-Thr(Bzl), Boc-Ala, Boc-Gly, Boc-Ala and Boc-Ser(Bzl) were condensed in this order to give 0.62 g of Boc-Ser(Bzl)-Ala-Gly-Ala-Thr(Bzl)-Ala-Asn-Leu-Pro-Leu-Arg(Tos)-Ser(Bzl)-pMBHA-resin. In a manner similar to the above, 0.23 g of the resin was treated with hydrogen fluoride and purified by column chromatography to give 71 mg of the product as white powders.

Mass spectrum (M+H)+ 1156.4 (calcd. 1156.6)

Elution time on HPLC: 11.8 mins.

Column conditions:

Column: Wakosil (trademark) 5C18 (4.6 x 100 mm)

Eluant: linear density gradient elution (25 mins.) with solution A to solution B, using solution A (5% aqueous acetonitrile solution containing 0.1% TFA) and solution B (55% aqueous acetonitrile solution containing 0.1% TFA) Flow rate: 1.0 ml/min.

(6) Reaction of r0T7T022L (SEQ ID NO:37) and peptide MPHSFANLPLRFamide (SEQ ID NO:39) and peptide VPNLPQRFamide (SEQ ID NO:40) with cytosensor

[0330] The r0T7T022L receptor-expressing CHO cells obtained in REFERENCE EXAMPLE 7 (2) above were inoculated on capsules for cytosensor in 2.7 x 10<sup>5</sup> cells/capsule. After culturing overnight, the cytosensor was mounted to a work station for the cytosensor. A medium for assay (low buffered RMPI1640 medium supplemented with 0.1% bovine serum albumin), that was set in the flow path of the cytosensor, was supplied to the cells in a pump cycle of ON (80 seconds) and OFF (40 seconds). A rate of change in extracellular cells from 8 to 30 seconds after the pump stopped was calculated as an acidification rate. A change of the acidification rate with passage of time was monitored; when stable reading was obtained, the flow path was switched to expose each peptide to the cells for 7 minutes and 2 seconds. In the acidification rate of each well, the data for 3 cycles immediately before the peptide exposure was made 100% for standardization. Comparison of cell reactions reveals that r0T7T022L-expressing CHO cells strongly showed dose-dependent reaction with peptide MPHSFANLPLRFamide (SEQ ID NO:39) and peptide VPNLPQRFamide (SEQ ID NO:40) (FIG. 8).

REFERENCE EXAMPLE 8 Construction of transformant bearing splicing variant cDNA for human novel physiologically active peptide candidate

[0331] The reaction product obtained after PCR in REFERENCE EXAMPLE 3 *supra* was separated using 1.2% agarose gel. After DNA fragments were proven to be amplified to the desired size, the DNAs were recovered using Quigen PCR purification kit (Quiagen). According to the protocol attached to TA Cloning Kit (Invitrogen Co.), the recovered DNAs were subcloned to plasmid vector pCR™2.1. The recombinant vectors were introduced into *Escherichia coli* JM109 competent cells (Takara Shuzo Co.) for transformation. Then, the resulting clones bearing the cDNA-inserted fragment were selected in an LB agar culture medium supplemented with ampicillin, IPTG and X-gal. Only transformant clones that showed white color were picked up with a sterilized toothpick. Each clone was cultured overnight in an LB culture medium supplemented with ampicillin and plasmid DNA was prepared using an automated plasmid extracting machine (Kurabo Co., Ltd.). An aliquot of the DNAs thus prepared was cleaved by EcoRI to confirm the size of the cDNA fragment inserted. An aliquot of the remaining DNAs was further treated with RNase, extracted with phenol/chloroform followed by concentrating the aliquot through ethanol precipitation. The reaction for sequencing was carried out by using DyeDeoxy Terminator Cycle Sequencing Kit (ABI Inc.), the DNAs were decoded using an automated fluorescent sequencer to obtain transformant *Escherichia coli* JM109/phRF2.

REFERENCE EXAMPLE 9 Construction of transformant bovine novel physiologically active peptide cDNA

5

10

35

[0332] Using as a template 1 ml of the bovine hypothalamus cDNA prepared in REFERENCE EXAMPLE 4, amplification was performed by PCR using the following two primers (bFF and bFR).

bff: 5'-TTCTAGATTTTGGACAAAATGGAAATT-3' (SEQ ID NO:52)

bFR: 5'-CGTCTTTAGGGACAGGCTCCAGATTTC-3' (SEQ ID NO:53)

[0333] The reaction solution was composed of 20 pM each of the synthetic primers (bFF and bFR), 0.25 mM dNTPs. 0.5 ml of Ex Tag DNA polymerase and a buffer attached to the enzyme, which were mixed together to make the total volume 50 ml. Using Thermal Cycler (Perkin-Elmer Co.) for amplification, one cycle was set to include 98°C for 10 seconds, 65°C for 20 seconds and 72°C for 20 seconds, which cycle was repeated 40 times. The amplification product was confirmed by 1.2% agarose electrophoresis and ethidium bromide staining. The reaction product obtained after PCR in REFERENCE EXAMPLE 3 was separated using 1.2% agarose gel. After the DNA fragments were proven to be amplified to the desired size, the DNAs were recovered using Quigen PCR Purification Kit (Quiagen). According to the protocol attached to TA Cloning Kit (Invitrogen Co.), the recovered DNAs were subcloned to plasmid vector pCR™2.1. The recombinant DNA was introduced into Escherichia coli JM109 competent cells (Takara Shuzo Co., Ltd.) for transformation. Then, the resulting clones bearing a cDNA-inserted fragment were selected in an LB agar culture medium supplemented with ampicillin, IPTG and X-gal. Only clones that showed white color were picked up with a sterilized toothpick. Each clone was cultured overnight in an LB culture medium supplemented with ampicillin and plasmid DNA was prepared using an automated plasmid extracting machine (Kurabo Co., Ltd.). An aliquot of the DNAs thus prepared was cleaved by EcoRI to confirm the size of the cDNA fragment inserted. The DNAs prepared were further treated with RNase, extracted with phenol/chloroform and the extract was concentrated by ethanol precipitation. The reaction for sequencing was carried out by using DyeDeoxy Terminator Cycle Sequencing Kit (ABI Inc.), the DNAs were decoded using an automated fluorescent sequencer to obtain transformant Escherichia coli JM109/pbRF2.

REFERENCE EXAMPLE 10 Activity of inhibiting the cAMP production of peptide MPHSFANLPLRFamide (SEQ ID NO:39) and peptide VPNLPQRFamide (SEQ ID NO:40) for r0T7T022L(SEQ ID NO:37)-expressing CHO cells

[0334] It was confirmed by the site sensor experiment of REFERENCE EXAMPLE 7 (6) that peptide MPHSFANL-PLRFamide (SEQ ID NO:39) and peptide VPNLPQRFamide (SEQ ID NO:40) synthesized in REFERENCE EXAMPLE 7 (3) and (4) specifically reacted with the r0T7T022L receptor. Next, the cAMP production-inhibiting activity of the peptides for the r0T7T022L-expressing CHO cells were evaluated.

[0335] The r0T7T022L-expressing CHO cells obtained in REFERENCE EXAMPLE 7 (2) above were inoculated on a 24-well plate in a concentration of 1.0 x 10<sup>5</sup> cells/well, followed by culturing at 37°C for 2 days. After the cells were rinsed with Hanks' buffer (HBSS) supplemented with 0.05% BSA and 0.2 mM IBMX, the system was allowed to stand at 37°C for 30 minutes in the same buffer.

[0336] Thirty minutes after, an assay buffer was prepared by adding the cells to Hanks' buffer supplemented with 10<sup>-6</sup> M forskolin and at the same time, the peptides described above were added thereto in various concentrations. Culturing was performed at 37°C for 30 minutes. According to the method given in cAMP EIA Kit (Amersham Inc.), the cAMP level in the cells of each well was measured 30 minutes after. As shown in FIG. 9, peptide MPHSFANLPLRFamide (SEQ ID NO:39) and peptide VPNLPQRFamide (SEQ ID NO:40) showed a potent effect of inhibiting the cAMP production on r0T7T022L receptor-expressing CHO cells at IC<sub>50</sub> of 0.5 nM and 0.7 nM, respectively, indicating that the peptide concentrations were very low.

REFERENCE EXAMPLE 11 Cloning of the cDNA encoding human hypothalamus G protein-coupled receptor protein and determination of its base sequence

[0337] Using human hypothalamus cDNA (CLONTECH Inc.) as a template and two primers: primer 1, 5'-GTCGA-CATGG AGGGGGAGCC CTCCCAGCCT C-3' (SEQ ID NO:57) and primer 2, 5'-ACTAGTTCAG ATATCCCAGG CT-GGAATGG-3' (SEQ ID NO:58), PCR was carried out. The reaction solution in the above reaction comprised of 1/10 volume of the cDNA, which was used as a template, 1/50 volume of Advantage cDNA Polymerase Mix (CLONTECH

Inc.), 0.2 μM of primer 1 (SEQ ID NO:57), 0.2 μM of primer 2 (SEQ ID NO:58) 200 μM dNTPs, 4% dimethylsulfoxide and a buffer attached to the enzyme to make the final volume 25 μl. The PCR was carried out by (1) a cycle of 94°C for 2 minutes, (2) then a cycle set to include 94°C for 20 seconds followed by 72°C for 1 minute and 30 seconds, which was repeated 3 times, (3) a cycle set to include 94°C for 20 seconds followed by 67°C for 1 minute and 30 seconds, which was repeated 3 times, (4) a cycle set to include 94°C for 20 seconds followed by 62°C for 20 seconds and 68°C for 1 minute and 30 seconds, which was repeated 38 times, and finally extension reaction at 68°C for 7 minutes. After completion of the PCR reaction, the reaction product was subcloned to plasmid vector pCR2.1 (Invitrogen Inc.) following the instructions attached to the TA cloning kit (Invitrogen Inc.), which was then introduced into *Escherichia coli* DH5α, and the clones carrying the cDNA were selected in an LB agar medium containing ampicillin. The sequence of each clone was analyzed to give the cDNA sequences (SEQ ID NO:55 and SEQ ID NO:56) encoding the novel G protein-coupled receptor protein. The two sequences are different by one base in the 597th residue but the deduced amino acid sequences are the same (SEQ ID NO:57). Novel G protein-coupled receptor protein containing the amino acid sequence was designated hOT7T022. The two transformants were named *Escherichia coli* DH5α/pCR2.1-hOT022T (containing cDNA shown by SEQ ID NO:55) and *Escherichia coli* DH5α/pCR2.1-hOT022G (containing cDNA shown by SEQ ID NO:56).

#### **REFERENCE EXAMPLE 12**

20

Preparation of anti-rat RFRP-1 monoclonal antibody

[0338] A monoclonal antibody was prepared using a peptide added with one Cys residue to the C-terminal 12 amino acids (the C-terminal carboxyl group has been amidated: the 83 (Val) - 94 (Phe) amino acid sequence in the amino acid sequence shown by SEQ ID NO:50) at the N-terminus (C-VPHSAANLPLRF-NH<sub>2</sub>) of rat type RFRP-1 as an antigen. Using maleimide, 0.6 mg of an antigen peptide was conjugated to bovine serum albumin (BSA). After 100 μg of the conjugate was subcutaneously injected in mouse 3 times for immunization, 50 μg of the conjugate was injected for booster immunization via the tail vein. On 4 days following the final immunization, mouse splenocytes were collected and fused with mouse myeloma cells (P3-X63Ag8-U1: Matsumoto et al., BBRC (1999), vol. 257, 264-268) using polyethylene glycol. Following the cell fusion, hybridoma cell 1F3 was selected and mass culture was conducted using INTREGRA CL-1000 to give the supermatant of 1F3. From the culture supermatant, anti-rat REAP- 1 monoclonal antibody was obtained using HiTrap rProtein A column (Pharmacia). Detection with Mouse mAb isotyping kit (Amersham) revealed that the subtype of this monoclonal antibody was IgG1 κ chain.

#### **REFERENCE EXAMPLE 13**

#### 35 Construction of competitive EIA

[0339] First, the peptide used as an antigen in REFERENCE EXAMPLE 12 was conjugated with horse radish peroxidase (HRP) using maleimide to prepare HRP-rat RFRP-1. Using this HRP-rat RFRP-1 and anti-rat RFRP-1 monoclonal antibody prepared in REFERENCE EXAMPLE 12, competitive EIA was constructed.

[0340] To each well of a 96-well plate coated with 1.5 μg/well of anti-mouse IgGAM (Cappel) and blocked with Block ACE (Dai-Nippon Pharmaceutical Co., Ltd.), 50 μl of anti-rat RFRP-1 monoclonal antibody, which had been diluted with buffer (phosphate buffered saline (PBS) containing 2 mM EDTA, 0.4% BSA, 0.1M NaCl and 0.1% micro-O-protect), was added and 50 ml of a sample dissolved in the same buffer was also added to the plate. After incubation at 4°C for 16 hours, 50 μl of anti-rat RFRP-1 monoclonal antibody diluted with the buffer was added to each well, followed by incubation at room temperature for 2 hours. After the plate was washed with PBS containing 0.1% Tween 20 (Sigma), the activity of HRP bound to each well was detected via color-forming reaction using TMB microwell peroxidase substrate system (Kirkegaard & Perry Labs), and absorbance was assayed at 450 nm. Change in absorbance when the RFRP-1-related peptide was added as the sample is shown in FIG. 11.

#### 50 EXAMPLE 1

Effects of ligand polypeptide on pituitary hormone level in plasma

[0341] The effect of the peptide shown by SEQ ID NO:39 administered into the third ventricle on pituitary hormone level in plasma was explored. Mature male Wistar rats (body weights at operation: about 290-350 g) were anesthetized with 50 mg/kg of pentobarbital, i.p., and each rat was immobilized in a rat brain stereotaxic apparatus. The incisor bar was set 3.3 mm lower from the interaural line. The skull was exposed, and using a dental drill a hole was made on the bone for implantation of a guide cannula. In addition, an anchor screw was buried in one position around the hole. A

stainless-steel guide cannula, AG-12 (0.4 mm inner diameter, 0.5 mm outer diameter, EICOM Co., Ltd.), was inserted in such a manner that its tip would be situated in the upper part of the third ventricle. Following the atlas of Paxinos and Watson (1986), the stereotaxic coordinates were set to AP: +7.2 mm (from the interaural line), L: 0.0 mm, and H: +2.0 mm (from the interaural line). The guide cannula was secured to the skull using an instant adhesive, a dental cement and an anchor screw. A stainless-steel dummy cannula, AD-12 (0.35 mm outer diameter, EICOM Co., Ltd.), was then passed through the guide cannula and locked in position with a cap nut (EICOM Co., Ltd.). After the operation the rats were housed in individual cages and kept for at least a week for postoperative recuperation before starting the experiment.

[0342] The operated rat was anesthetized with 50 mg/kg of pentobarbital, i.p., and immobilized in the dorsal position on a necropsy pad. A catheter (SP35, Natsume Seisakusho Co., Ltd.) was inserted into the right jugular vein. On the following day, 400 µl of blood was drawn through the jugular vein catheter. To prevent clotting, a syringe was filled beforehand with 20 µl of saline containing 200 U/ml of heparin. The cap nut and dummy cannula were removed from the rat skull and instead, a stainless steel microinjection cannula AMI13 (0.17 mm inner diameter, 0.35 mm outer diameter, EICOM Co., Ltd.) connected to a Teflon tube (50 cm long, 0.1 mm inner diameter, 0.4 mm outer diameter, EICOM Co., Ltd.) was inserted. The length of the microinjection cannula was adjusted beforehand so that its tip would be exposed from the guide cannula by 1 mm. One end of the Teflon tube was connected to a microsyringe pump and either PBS or the peptide shown by SEQ ID NO:39 dissolved in PBS was injected, in a total volume of 10 µl, into the third ventricle at a flow rate of 5 µl/min. After a 1 minute standby time following the infusion, the microinjection cannula was disconnected and the dummy cannula was locked in position again with a cap nut. Immediately before the initiation of intraventricular administration and 10, 20, 30, 40, and 60 minutes after the initiation of administration, 400 µl aliquots of blood were collected via the cannula inserted into the jugular vein. Each blood sample collected was centrifuged (5,000 rpm, 10 min.) with a high-speed refrigerated microcentrifuge (MR-150, Tommy Seiko) and the supernatant (plasma) was recovered. The amount of prolactin in the plasma was determined by radioimmunoassay.

[0343] The results were shown in terms of a mean ± S.E.M. To examine if there was a significant difference between the group administered with the peptide shown by SEQ ID NO:39 dissolved in PBS and the control group administered with PBS alone, Student's t-test was used. According to the two-tailed test, the risk percentage of 5% or less was assumed to be statistically significant. As shown in FIG. 10, the plasma prolactin level tended to increase at 10 minutes after the administration of 10 nmols of the peptide shown by SEQ ID NO:39 into the third ventricle and significantly increased at 20, 30 and 40 minutes. Even at 60 minutes after the administration, a significant difference was noted, as compared to the control group. As to the levels of GH, LH, ACTH, and TSH in plasma, none showed any significant change.

#### **EXAMPLE 2**

20

45

35 Purification endogenous RGRP-1 from bovine hypothalamus

[0344] An RFRP-1-like immune activity was detected in crude fraction of the peptide from bovine hypothalamus by the competitive EIA constructed in REFERENCE EXAMPLE 13. Using this RFRP-1-like immune activity as an indicator, endogenous RFRP-1 was purified from bovine hypothalamus.

[0345] First, 2.0 kg of frozen bovine hypothalamus was ground and boiled in 8.0 L of ultra pure water (milliQ water), acetic acid was added at a concentration of 1 M and the mixture was homogenized using a Polytron. Trifluoroacetic acid (TFA) was added to the supernatant at a concentration of 0.05%. The mixture was then applied to reversed phase C 18 column (Prep C18 125 angstrom; Waters). The peptide bound to the column was stepwise eluted with 10, 30 and 50% acetonitrile containing 0.5% TFA. The 30% acetonitrile fraction was diluted with 2-fold volume of 20 mM ammonium acetate (pH 4.7), and the dilution was applied to ion exchange column HiPrep CM-Sepharose FF (Pharmacia). The peptide bound to the ion exchange column was stepwise eluted with 0.1, 0.2, 0.5 and 1.0 M NaCl in 20 mM ammonium acetate (pH 4.7) containing 10% acetonitrile. Then, 3-fold volume of chilled acetone was added to the 0.1 M NaCl fraction with the most abundant RFRP-1-like immune activity, and the precipitates were removed by centrifugation. The supernatant was concentrated in an evaporator. To the concentrated fraction was added TFA in a concentration of 0.1%, and the mixture was applied to reversed phase HPLC column RESOURCE RPC (Pharmacia) for further fractionation. The fractionation of RESOURCE RPC was carried out on a concentration gradient of 10-30% acetonitrile. in which the main RFRP-1-like activity was detected in the fraction of about 22% acetonitrile. The active fraction was separated by cation exchange column TSK gel CM-SW (Toso) using a concentration gradient of 0.2-0.6 M NaCl in 20 mM ammonium acetate (pH 4.7) containing 10% acetonitrile. The main RFRP-1-like activity was detected in the fraction of about 0.3 M NaCl. TFA was added to the fraction of CM-2SW column containing the RFRP-1-like immune activity in a concentration of 0.1%, and the mixture was applied to reversed phase column diphenyl 219TP5415 (Vydac) for further fractionation. By fractionation on a concentration gradient of 21-25% acetonitrile, the RFRP-1-like immune activity was eluted with 23% acetonitrile. The fraction containing this RFRP-1-like immune activity was subjected to final

purification on reversed phase column µRPC C2/C18 SC 2.1/10, using a concentration gradient of 22-23% acetonitrile. Thus, a single peak coincident with the RFRP-1-like immune activity was detected (FIG. 12).

#### **EXAMPLE 3**

5

15

20

25

35

45

N-Terminal amino acid sequencing of the finally purified product and determination of its molecular weight by mass spectrum

[0346] The N-terminal amino acids of the finally purified product obtained in EXAMPLE 2 were sequenced with a protein sequencer (model 491 cLC; Applied Biosystems). As a result, the amino acid sequence shown by S-L-T-F-E-E-V-K-D-X-A-P-K-I-K-M-N-K-P-V- (wherein X is an unidentified amino acid residue) was obtained.

[0347] Also, the molecular weight of the finally purified product using ESI-MS (Thermoquest) was found to be 3997.0. [0348] These analytical results reveal that the finally purified product from bovine hypothalamus coincided with the peptide composed of 35 amino acids from 58 (Ser) to 92 (Phe) in amino acid sequence shown by SEQ ID NO:14.

#### **EXAMPLE 4**

Preparation of structural gene of a peptide having the amino acid sequence shown by SEQ ID NO:1, wherein the C-terminal carboxyl group has been amidated (hereinafter sometimes referred to as hRFRP-1(37))

[0349] Using 4 DNA fragments (#1: SEQ ID NO: 15; #4: SEQ ID NO: 18; #1: SEQ ID NO:18; manufactured by Kikotech Co., Ltd.) (#2: SEQ ID NO:16; #3: SEQ ID NO:17; manufactured by Amersham Pharmacia Biotech, Inc.) shown by SEQ ID NO:59 through SEQ ID NO:62, the structural gene of hRFRP-1(37) was prepared by a publicly known method.

#### a) Phosphorylation of DNA oligomers

[0350] In 100 µL of a reaction solution for phosphorylation [50 mM Tris-HCI (pH 7.6), 10 mM MgCl<sub>2</sub>, 1 mM spermidine, 10 mM dithiothreitol, 0.1 mg/mL bovine serum albumin, 1 mM ATP, 10 U T4 polynucleotide kinase (Nippon Gene)], 1 µg each of the two oligomers, except for #1 and #4 supposed to form the 5' ends, were reacted at 37°C for 1 hour to phosphorylate the 5'-ends. After phenol treatment, the aqueous phase was recovered and 2-fold volume of ethanol was added thereto. Then, the mixture was cooled to -70°C and centrifuged to precipitate DNA.

### b) Ligation of DNA fragments

[0351] The phosphorylated DNA fragments obtained in a) above and 1 µg each of #1 and #4 were combined and added to 10 mM Tris/HCl, 2 mM EDTA (pH 8.0) to make a total volume of 120 µL. The mixture was kept at 80°C for 10 minutes and then gradually cooled to room temperature for annealing. Using TaKaRa DNA Ligation Kit ver. 2 (Takara Shuzo), ligation was carried out. To 30 µL of the annealing solution, 30 µL of Solution II supplied with the kit was added. After thoroughly mixing them, 60 µL of Solution I supplied with the kit was added and the mixture was reacted at 37°C for 1 hour to effect ligation. After phenol treatment, the aqueous phase was recovered and 2-fold volume of ethanol was added thereto. Then, the mixture was cooled to -70°C and centrifuged to precipitate DNA.

## c) Phosphorylation of the 5' ends

[0352] The precipitate was dissolved in 10 µL of TE buffer (10 mM Tris-HCl (pH 8.0), 1 mM EDTA), and the solution was reacted at 37°C for 1 hour in 100 µL of a reaction solution for phosphorylation [50 mM Tris-HCl (pH 7.6), 10 mM MgCl<sub>2</sub>, 1 mM spermidine, 10 mM dithiothreitol, 0.1 mg/mL bovine serum albumin, 1 mM ATP, 10 U T4 polynucleotide kinase (Nippon Gene)] to phosphorylate the 5' ends. After phenol treatment, the aqueous phase was recovered and 2-fold volume of ethanol was added thereto. Then, the mixture was cooled to -70°C and centrifuged to precipitate DNA.

#### **EXAMPLE 5**

Preparation of hRFEP-1(37) expression plasmid

[0353] pTFC (described in JPA 2000-270871) as the expression vector was digested with Ndel and Aval (Takara Shuzo Co., Ltd.) at 37°C for 4 hours and electrophoresed on a 1% agarose gel. A 4.4 kb DNA fragment was extracted using QIAquick Gel Extraction Kit (Qiagen) and dissolved in 25 µL of TE buffer. The Nedl and Aval fragment of this

pTFC and the structural gene of hRFRP-1(37) prepared as above were ligated using TaKaRa DNA Ligation Kit ver. 2 (Takara Shuzo). Using a 10 μl aliquot of the reaction solution, E. coli JM 109 competent cells (Toyobo Co., Ltd.) were transformed and the transformants were seeded on an LB agar medium containing 10 μg/ml of tetracycline followed by incubation at 37°C overnight. The tetracycline-resistant colony formed was selected. This transformant was incubated overnight in LB medium, and plasmid pTFCRFRP-1 was prepared using QIAprep8 Miniprep Kit (Qiagen). The base sequence of this pTFCRFRP-1 structural gene part was verified using Model 377 DNA sequencer of Applied Systems, Inc. E. coli MM294 (DE3) was transformed by plasmid pTFCRFRP-1 to give RFRP-1-CS23-fused protein expressed Escherichia coli MM294 (DE3)/pTFCRFRP-1 (FIG. 13).

#### 10 EXAMPLE 6

[0354] The transformant obtained in EXAMPLE 5 was subjected to shaking culture at  $37^{\circ}$ C for 8 hours in a 2 liter volume of flask charged with 1 L of LB medium containing 5.0 mg/L of tetracycline (1% peptone, 0.5% yeast extract, 0.5% sodium chloride). The culture broth obtained was transferred to a fermentation tank of 50 L volume charged with 19 liters of the main fermentation medium (1.68% sodium monohydrogenphosphate, 0.3% potassium dihydrogenphosphate, 0.1% ammonium chloride, 0.05% sodium chloride, 0.05% magnesium sulfate, 0.02% defoaming agent, 0.00025% ferrous sulfate, 0.00025% thiamine hydrochloride, 1.5% glucose, 1.5% Casamino acid) to initiate aeration spinner culture at  $30^{\circ}$ C. At the point of time when the turbidity showed a Klett value of about 500 was obtained, isopropyl- $\beta$ -D-thiogalactopyranoside was added at a final concentration of 12 mg/L followed by incubation for additional 4 hours. After the incubation, the culture was centrifuged to give about 500 g of the wet cells. The cells were frozen and stored at -80°C.

#### **EXAMPLE 7**

### Acquisition of hRFRP-1 (37)

[0355] To 500 g of the cells obtained in EXAMPLE 6 was added 1000 ml of 0.2 mM Tris/HCl (pH 8.0) solution, and the mixture was agitated for about 4 hours followed by centrifugation (10000 rpm, 60 minutes). The supernatant was diluted with 29 liters of 50 mM Tris/HCI (pH 8.0) supplemented with 0.6 M arginine and 1 mM dithiothreitol. After allowing to stand at 10°C overnight, the pH was adjusted to 6.0 with conc. hydrochloric acid. The mixture was passed through an AF-Heparin Toyopearl 650M column (11.3 cm ID x 13 cmL, Toso) equilibrated with 50 mM phosphate buffer (pH 6.0) for adsorption. After the column was rinsed, elution was carried out with 50 mM phosphate buffer, 2M NaCl, pH 6.0 to recover 1000 ml of the polypeptide of the present invention hRFRP-1(37)-CS23 fusion protein-containing eluate. [0356] This eluate was concentrated using Pellicon Mini Cassette (Millipore Corp.) with constant addition of 0.1 M acetic acid to give a solution of hRFRP-1 (37)-CS23 fusion protein in 0.1,M acetic acid. Urea was added to this solution at a final concentration of 6 M, followed by addition of 445 mg of 1-cyano-4-dimethylaminopyridinium (DMAP-CN), and the reaction was carried out at room temperature for 15 minutes. After completion of the reaction, the reaction mixture was applied onto a Sephadex G-25 column (46 mm ID x 600 mmL, Pharmacia) equilibrated with 10% acetic acid and elution was carried out with the same 10% acetic acid as used for the equilibration at a flow rate of 6 ml/min to give an S-cyanated hRFRP-1(37)-CS23 fusion protein fraction. This eluate was concentrated and desalted using Pellicon Mini Cassette (Millipore Corp.) to give a desalted solution of hRFRP-1(37)-CS23 fusion protein. Urea was added to this desalted solution urea at a final concentration of 6 M, followed by further addition of 25% aqueous ammonia at a final concentration of 3 M. The reaction was carried out at room temperature for 15 minutes. After completion of the reaction, the reaction mixture was adjusted to pH 6.0 with acetic acid to give hRFRP-1(37). This reaction mixture was applied onto an SP-5PW column (5.5 mm ID x 30 mmL, Toso) equilibrated with 50 mM phosphate buffer (pH 6.5) containing 3 M urea for adsorption. After the column was rinsed, elution was carried out on a gradient of 0 to 50% B (B = 50 mM MES buffer + 1 M NaCl + 3 M urea) to recover hRFRP-1(35). This hRFRP-1(37) fraction was further applied onto an ODS-120T column (21.5 mm ID x 300 mmL, Toso) equilibrated with 0.1% trifluoroacetic acid (TFA) for adsorption. After the column was rinsed, elution was carried out a gradient concentration of 30 to 60% B (B = 80% acetonitrile/ 0.1% TFA). The resulting hRFRP-1(37) fractions were pooled (elution time: 45 minutes) and lyophilized to give about lyophilized powders of hRFEP-1(37).

## **EXAMPLE 8**

45

5 Comparison in the agonist activity between various RF amide peptides on human 0T7T022 receptor-expressing CHO cells

[0357] Human 0T7T022 receptor-expressing CHO cells obtained by a modification of the method described in WO

00/29441 were inoculated on a 24-well plate in a concentration of 3 x 10<sup>5</sup> cells/well. After incubation overnight, the cells were rinsed with Hanks' buffer (HBSS) supplemented with 0.05% BSA and 0.2 mM IBMX, and then preincubated at 37°C for 30 minutes in the same buffer. Next, the buffer was exchanged by Hanks' buffer (HBSS) supplemented with 0.05% BSA and 0.2 mM IBMX, or HBSS further added with 1 μM forskolin only, or HBSS added with 1 μM forskolin and peptide of various concentrations, followed by incubation at 37°C for 30 minutes. After completion of the incubation, cAMP in the cells of each well was extracted and quantified according to the method of cAMP EIA Kit (Amersham Inc.). An inhibition rate of the increased cAMP level in the cells by the forskolin treatment was calculated with the respective concentrations of the peptide. The dose-response curve as shown in FIG. 14 was obtained. The ED<sub>50</sub> levels of the peptides were hRFRP-1-12 (peptide having the 81 (Met) to 92 (Phe) amino acid sequence in SEQ ID NO:1 (a)) (4.5 nM); hRFRP-1-37 (peptide having the 56 (Ser) to 92 (Phe) amino acid sequence in SEQ ID NO:1 (a)) (21 nM); rRFRP-1-37 (peptide having the 58 (Ser) to 94 (Phe) amino acid sequence in SEQ ID NO:50 (◊)) (30 nM); hRFRP-2-12 (peptide having the 101 (Phe) to 112 (Ser) amino acid sequence in SEQ ID NO:1 (Δ)); hRFRP-3-8 (peptide having the 124 (Val) to 131 (Phe) amino acid sequence in SEQ ID NO:1 (Δ)); hRFRP-3-8 (peptide having the 124 (Val) to 131 (Phe) amino acid sequence in SEQ ID NO:1 (Δ)); hRFRP-3-8 (peptide having the 124 (Val) to 131 (Phe) amino acid sequence in SEQ ID NO:1 (Δ)); hRFRP-3-8 (peptide having the 124 (Val) to 131 (Phe) amino acid sequence in SEQ ID NO:1 (Δ)); hRFRP-3-8 (peptide having the 124 (Val) to 131 (Phe) amino acid sequence in SEQ ID NO:1 (Δ)); hRFRP-3-8 (peptide having the 124 (Val) to 131 (Phe) amino acid sequence in SEQ ID NO:1 (Δ)); hRFRP-3-8 (peptide shown by Pro-Gln-Arg-Phe-NH<sub>2</sub> (•)) (1000 nM or more); LPLRFamide (peptide shown by Leu-Pro-Leu-Arg-Phe-NH<sub>2</sub> (•)) (3

#### **EXAMPLE 9**

20

30

35

45

Study of the effects of pertussis toxin by RFRP peptide on the activation of human 0T7T022 receptor

[0358] Human 0T7T022 receptor-expressing CHO cells obtained in EXAMPLE 8 were inoculated on a 24-well plate in a concentration of 1 x  $10^5$  cells/well. After culturing overnight, the medium was exchanged by a medium added with 100 ng/ml pertussis toxin (Sigma, Inc.) or with a control medium followed by further incubation overnight. The cells were rinsed with Hanks' buffer (HBSS) supplemented with 0.05% BSA and 0.2 mM IBMX and then preincubated at 37°C for 30 minutes in the same buffer. Next, the cells were incubated at 37°C for 30 minutes after the buffer was exchanged by Hanks' buffer alone (HBSS) supplemented with 0.05% BSA and 0.2 mM IBMX (black column), or by HBSS further added with 1  $\mu$ M forskolin only (white column), or by HBSS added with 1  $\mu$ M forskolin and 0.1  $\mu$ M RFRP-1-12 (peptide having the 81 (Met) to 92 (Phe) amino acid sequence in SEQ ID NO:1) (hatched column). After completion of the incubation, cAMP in the cells of each well was extracted and quantified according to the method of cAMP EIA Kit (Amersham, Inc.). As shown in FIG. 15, since the cAMP production inhibiting activity by RFRP-1-12 was lost in the cells treated with pertussis toxin, it was demonstrated that the 0T7T022 receptor-mediated cAMP production inhibiting activity is conjugated to pertussis toxin-sensitive G protein  $\alpha$  subunit, Gi (suppressive) or Go.

### INDUSTRIAL APPLICABILITY

[0359] The polypeptide of the present invention exhibits the activities of promoting and inhibiting the secretion of prolactin. That is, as is evident from EXAMPLES described above, the polypeptide of the present invention has prolactin secretion-stimulating activity and thus finds application as a prophylactic and therapeutic drug for various diseases associated with prolactin hyposecretion. On the other hand, the polypeptide of the present invention has a high affinity to the receptor proteins, and therefore, when used in an increased dose, causes desensitization for prolactin secretion so that the polypeptide also exhibits the prolactin secretion-inhibiting activity. In this sense, the polypeptide can be used as a prophylactic and therapeutic drug for various diseases associated with prolactin hypersecretion.

[0360] Thus, the polypeptide of the present invention as the prolactin secretion stimulant is useful as a prophylactic and therapeutic drug for various diseases associated with prolactin secretion, such as hypoovarianism, spermatic underdevelopment, osteoporosis, menopausal symptoms, agalactosis, hypothyroidism, renal insufficiency, etc.

[0361] Moreover, the polypeptide of the present invention as the prolactin secretion inhibitor is useful as a prophylactic and therapeutic drug for various diseases associated with prolactin secretion, such as hyperprolactinemia, pituitary tumor, diencephalon tumor, menstrual disorder, stress, autoimmune diseases, prolactinoma, sterility, impotence, amenorrhea, lactorrhea, acromegaly, Chiari-Frommel syndrome, Argonz-del Castilo syndrome, Forbes-Albright syndrome, breast cancer lymphoma or Sheehan's syndrome, or spermatogenesis disorder, etc.

[0362] In particular, the polypeptide of the present invention is useful as a prophylactic and therapeutic drug for hyperprolactinemia, agalactosis, autoimmune diseases and breast cancer.

[0363] In addition, the polypeptide of the present invention is useful not only as a testing agent to examine the function of prolactin secretion but also as a veterinary drug such as a lactation stimulant for livestock mammals including bovine, goat, swine, etc. Furthermore, an application of the polypeptide to the production of useful substances is also expected, which involves producing a useful substance in the body of livestock mammals and secreting the substance into milk, or the like.

	[Se	equen	ce I	isti	ng]											
5	<b>&lt;</b> 11	1 <b>&lt;</b> 0 I	aked	la Ch	enic	al l	Indus	trie	es, I	td.						
	<b>&lt;</b> 12	20> P	rola	ctin	sec	reti	on 1	odu]	atoi	COI	ıtair	ning	RFRI	•		
10	<b>\1</b> 3	30> 2	697Y	700P												
	<b>&lt;</b> 15	50> J	P 12	-065	752											
	<b>&lt;</b> 15	51> 2	000-	03-0	6											
15	<15	io> 1	P 12	-378	001											
	<15	1> 2	000~	12-0	7											
20	<16	6 <0	2													
	<21	0> 1														
25	<21	1> 1	80													
25	<b>&lt;21</b>	2> P	RT													
	<21	3> H	uman													
30	<40	0> 1														
	Met	Glu	He	Ile	Ser	Ser	Lys	Leu	Phe	Ile	Leu	Leu	Thr	Leu	Ala	Thr
35	1				5					10					15	
	Ser	Ser	Leu	Leu	Thr	Ser	Asn	lle	Phe	Cys	Ala	Asp	Glu	Leu	Val	Met
40				20					25					30		•
40	Ser	Asn	Leu	His	Ser	Lys	Glu	Asn	Tyr	Asp	Lys	Туг	Ser	Glu	Pro	Arg
			35					40					45			
45	Gly	Tyr	Pro	Lys	Gly	Glu	Arg	Ser	Leu	Asn	Phe	Glu	Glu	Leu	Lys	Asp
		50					55					60				
50	Trp	Gly	Pro	Lys	Asn		lle	Lys	Met	Ser	Thr	Pro	Ala	Val	Asn	Lys
	65					70					75					80
	Met	Pro	His	Ser		Ala	Asn	Leu	Pro		Arg	Phe	Gly	Arg	Asn	Val
55					85					90					95	

	Gin Glu Glu Arg Ser Ala Gly Al	a Thr Ala Asn Leu Pro Leu Arg Ser
5	100	105 110
	Gly Arg Asn Met Glu Val Ser Le	u Val Arg Arg Val Pro Asn Leu Pro
	115 12	125
10	Gln Arg Phe Gly Arg Thr Thr Th	r Ala Lys Ser Val Cys Arg Met Leu
	130 135	140
15	Ser Asp Len Cys Gin Gly Ser Me	His Ser Pro Cys Ala Asn Asp Len
	145 150	155 160
20	Phe Tyr Ser Met Thr Cys Gln His	Gln Glu Ile Gln Asn Pro Asp Gln
	165	170 175
	Lys Gln Ser Arg	
25	180	
	⟨210⟩ 2	
30	<211> 540	
	<212> DNA	
35	<213≯ Human	
	<400> 2	
	aiggaaatta titcatcaaa actaticat	t itattgacit tagccacitc aagctigita 6
40	acatçaaaca tiittigigc agatgaatt	a gigaigicca aiciicacag caaagaaaai 120
		c ccaaaagggg aaagaagcci caaitiigag 180
45	gaattaaaag attggggacc aaaaaatgt	t attaagatga gtacacctgc agtcaataaa 240
		g agatttggga ggaacgttca agaagaaaga 300
50		g agatotgga agaaatatgga ggtgagcotc 360
		g titgggagaa caacaacagc caaaagigic 420
		a tocatgoatt caccatgigo caatgactta 480
55	tittacicca igaccigcca gcaccaagaa	a atccagaatc ccgatcaaaa acagtcaagg 540

	<210> 3		-	
5	<211> 27			
	<212> DNA			
10	<213> Artificial Sequence			
	<220>			
	<223>			
15	<400> 3			
	gggctgcaca tagagactta attitag			27
20	<210> 4	· · ·		
	<211> 27			
25	<212> DNA			
23	<213> Artificial Sequence			
	⟨220⟩			
30	⟨223⟩			
	⟨400⟩ 4			
35	ctagaccacc tctatataac tgcccat			27
	<210> 5	•		
40	<211> 30			
40	<212> DNA		•	
	<pre>&lt;213&gt; Artificial Sequence</pre>			
45	⟨220⟩			
,	<223>			
50	<400> 5			
	gcacatagag acttaatttt agatttagac			30
	⟨210⟩ 6			
<i>55</i>	<b>&lt;211&gt; 27</b>			

	<21	2> D	NA														
5	<21	3> A	rtif	icia	1 S	eque	nce										
	<b>&lt;22</b>	0>															
40	<b>&lt;</b> 22	3>															
10	<40	0> 6															
	cat	gcac	ttt	gaci	ggii	tc c	aggt	at									27
15	<b>&lt;</b> 21	0> 7															
	<21	1> 2	7														
20	<b>&lt;</b> 21	2> Đ	NA														
	<b>&lt;21</b>	3> A	rtif	icia	1 \$	eque	nce										
	<22	<b>0</b> >															
25	<22	3>															
	<b>&lt;40</b>	0> 7															
30	cag	cttt	agg	gaca	ggc t	cc a	ggtt	tc				•					27
	<b>&lt;21</b>	0> 8															
35	<b>&lt;21</b>	1> 1	96														
	<b>&lt;21</b>	2> P	RT														
		3> H															
40	<40	8 <0															
	Met	Glu	Ile	He	Ser	Ser	Lys	Leu	Phe	Ile	Leu	Leu	Thr	Leu	Ala	Thr	
45	1				5					10			•		15		
	Ser	Ser	Leu	Leu	Thr	Ser	Asn	Ile	Phe	Cys	Ala	Asp	Glü	Leu	Val	Met	
50				20					25					30			
	Ser	Asn	Leu	His	Ser	Lys	Glu	Asn	Tyr	Asp	Lys	Tyr	Ser	Glu	Pro	Arg	
			35					40					45				
55	Gly	Tyr	Pro	Lys	Gly	Glu	Arg	Ser	Leu	Asn	Phe	Glu	Glu	Leu	Lys	Asp	

		50					55					60					
5	Trp	Gly	Pro	Lys	Asn	Val	Ile	Lys	Met	Ser	Thr	Pro	Ala	Val	Asn	Lys	
	65					70					75					80	
10	Met	Pro	His	Ser	Phe	Ala	Asn	Leu	Pro	Leu	Arg	Phe	Gly	Arg	Asn	Val	
					85					90					95		
	Gln	Glu	Glu	Arg	Ser	Ala	Gly	Ala	Thr	Ala	Asn	Leu	Pro	Leu	Arg	Ser	
15				100					105					110			
	Gly	Arg	Asn	Met	Glu	∀al	Ser	Leu	Val	Arg	Arg	Vai	Pro	Asn	Leu	Pro	
20			115					120					125				
	Gln	Arg	Phe	Gly	Arg	Thr		Thr	Ala	Lys	Ser	Val	Cys	Arg	Met	Leu	
25		130					135				_	140					
		Asp	Leu	Cys	Gln		Ser	Met	His	Ser		Cys	Ala	Asn	Asp		
	145	•	•		<b>M</b> 1	150	<b>a</b> .	**.	01	01	155	<b>a</b> .		_	•	160	
30	rne	Tyr	Ser	Mei		cys	GID	HIS	GIN		116	GIN	ASI	Pro		GIn	
	ī we	Cln	Sar.	1-0	165	I on	ro I	Dha	Twe	170	Tlo	Aon	A o n	A 1 a	175	T 011	
35	БÃЗ	Gln	261	180	nı g	Leu	Ten		185	TÀ2	116	นจษ	vzh	190	614	ren	
	Lvs	Gln	Gln						100					190			
40	-,0		195	2,5													
	<210	)> 9															
45		> 58	8														
	<212	> DN	'A														
	<213	> Hu	man														
50	<400	> 9															
	atgg	aaat	ta t	t t ca	icaa	a ac	tatt	catt	tta	ttgad	ett 1	tago	cact	ic a	agct	tgtta	6
55	acat	caaa	ca t	tttt	igigi	c ag	atga	atta	gtga	atgto	ca a	itcti	caca	ig ca	aaaga	aaat	120

	laigacaaal allcigagec is	agaggatac	ccaaaagggg	aaagaagcci	caattitgag	180
5	gaattaaaag attggggacc a	aaaaaigit	attaagatga	gtacacctgc	agicaataaa	240
	atgccacact ccttcgccaa c	tigccatig	agatttggga	ggaacgttca	agaagaaaga	300
	agigciggag caacagccaa co	ctgcctctg	agatciggaa	gaaatatgga	ggtgagcctc	360
10	gigagacgig ticciaacci go	cccaaagg	ttigggagaa	caacaacagc	caaaagtgtc	420
	tgcaggatgc tgagtgattt g	igicaagga	tccatgcatt	caccatgtgc	caatgactta	480
15	tittacicca igaccigcca go	caccaagaa	atccagaatc	ccgatcaaaa	acagicaągg	540
	agactgciat icaagaaaai ag	gatgatgca	gaattgaaac	aagaaaaa		588
20	⟨210⟩ 10					
	<b>&lt;211&gt; 27</b>					
	<212> DNA		•			
25	<pre>&lt;213&gt; Artificial Sequent</pre>	ıce				
	<220>					
30	⟨223⟩					
	<b>&lt;400&gt;</b> 10					
ne.	gcctagagga gatctaggct gg	gagga			27	
35	⟨210⟩ 11					
	<b>&lt;211&gt; 27</b>					
40	<212> DNA					
	<213> Artificial Sequen	ce				
<b>4</b> 5	⟨220⟩					
	⟨223⟩					
	⟨400⟩ 11					
50	gggaggaaca iggaagaaga aag	ggagc			27	
	⟨210⟩ 12					
	<211> 27					

	<21	2> 1	DNA														
5	<21	3> /	Arti	ficia	al .	Sequ	епсе										
	<22	<0>															
	<22	3>															
10	<40	0> 1	12														
	gat	ggtg	gaat	gcai	gga	ctg	ctgg	agc									27
15	<21	0> 1	3														
	<21	1> 2	27														
20	<21	2> D	NA														
	<21	3> A	rtif	icia	11 8	Seque	ence										
	<22	<b>0</b> >															
25	<22	3>															
	<40	0> 1	3														
30	ttc	ctcc	caa	atct	cagt	gg c	aggi	tg								2,7	7
	<21	0> 1	4														
35	<b>&lt;21</b> 1	1> 1	96														
	<212	2> P	RT														
	<b>&lt;</b> 213	3> B	ovin	е													
40	<400	)> 1-	4														
	Met	Glu	Ile	He	Ser	Leu	Lys	Arg	Phe	He	Leu	Leu	Met	Leu	Ala	Thr	
45	1				5					10					15		
	Ser	Ser	Leu	Leu	Thr	Ser	Asn	Ile	Phe	Cys	Thr	Asp	Glu	Ser	Arg	Met	
50				20					25					30			
	Pro	Asn		Tyr	Ser	Lys	Lys		Tyr	qzA	Lys	Туг	Ser	Glu	Pro	Arg	
			35					40					45				
55	Gly.	Asp	Leu	Gly	Trp	Glu	Lys	Glu	Arg	Ser	Leu	Thr	Phe	Glu	Glu	Va I	

	,	50					55					60					
5	Lys	Asp	Trp	Ala	blo	Lys	Ile	Lys	Met	Asn	Lys	Pro	Val	Val	Asn	Lys	
	65					70					75					80	
	Met	Pro	Pro	Ser	Ala	Ala	Asn	Leu	Pro	Leu	Arg	Phe	Gly	Arg	Asn	Met	
10					85					90					95		
	Glu	Glu	Glu	Arg	Ser	Thr	Arg	Ala	Met	Ala	His	Leu	Pro	Leu	Arg	Leu	
15				100					105					110			
	Gly	Lys	Asn	Arg	Glu	Asp	Ser	Leu	Ser	Arg	Trp	Val	Pro	Asn	Leu	Pro	
20			115					120					125				
	Gln	Arg	Phe	Gly	Arg	Thr	Thr	Thr	Ala	Lys	Ser	He	Thr	Lys	Thr	Leu	
25		130					135					140					
25	Ser	Asn	Leu	Leu	Gln	Gln	Ser	Met	His	Ser	Pro	Ser	Thr	Asn	Gly	Leu	
	145					150					155					160	
30	Leu	Tyr	Ser	Met	Ala	Cys	Gln	Pro	Gln	Glu	lle	Gln	Asn	Pro	Gly	Gln	
					165					170					175		
35	Lys	Asn	Leu	Arg	Arg	Arg	Gly	Phe	Gln	Lys	Ile	Asp	Asp	Ala	Glu	Leu	
				180					185					190			
	Lys	Gln	Glu	Lys													
40			195														
	<210	)> 15	5														
45	<211	> 58	8														
	<212	> DN	A														•
50	<213	> Bo	vine														
50	<400	> 15															
	atgg	aaat	ta t	ttca	ttaa	a ac	gatt	catt	ita	t tga	tgt	tagc	cact	tc a	agc t	tgita	60
55	acat	caaa	ca t	cttc	tgca	c ag	acga	atca	agg	atgc	cca	atct	ttac	ag c	aaaa	agaat	120

	tatgacaaat attccgagcc tagaggagat ctaggctggg agaaagaaag	aagicitaci	180
5	ittgaagaag taaaagattg ggciccaaaa attaagatga ataaacctgt	agtcaacaaa	240
	atgccaccii cigcagccaa ccigccactg agaittggga ggaacatgga	agaagaaagg	300
10	agcactaggg cgatggccca cctgcctctg agactcggaa aaaatagaga	ggacagccic	360
	tccagatggg tcccaaatct gccccagagg tttggaagaa caacaacagc	caaaagcatt	420
	accaagaccc tgagtaattt gctccagcag tccatgcatt caccatctac	caatgggcta	480
15	ctctactcca tggcctgcca gccccaagaa atccagaatc ctggtcaaaa	gaacctaagg	540
	agacggggat tccagaaaat agatgatgca gaattgaaac aagaaaaa		588
20	⟨210⟩ 16		
	<211> 27		
25	<212> DNA		
	(213) Artificial Sequence		
	<b>&lt;220&gt;</b>		
30	⟨223⟩		
	⟨400⟩ 16		
35	ccctggggct tettetgtet tetatgt	. 27	
	⟨210⟩ 17		
	<b>&lt;211&gt; 26</b>		
40	<212> DNA		
	<213> Artificial Sequence		
45	⟨220⟩		
	⟨223⟩		
50	⟨400⟩ 17		
	agcgattcat titattgact ttagca	26	
	<b>⟨210⟩ 18</b>		
55	⟨211⟩ 203		

	<b>&lt;2</b> 2	12> 1	PRT							-							
5	<b>&lt;2</b> 1	13> 1	Rat														
	<40	00> 1	8														
	Me	Glu	ı Ile	e Ile	Sei	: Sei	Lys	Arg	Phe	e lle	e Let	ı Lei	u Th	r Let	ı Ala	t Thr	
10	1				5					10					15		
	Sea	Ser	Phe	Leu	Thr	Ser	Asp	Thr	Let	ı Cys	Ser	Ası	o Gli	ı Lev	Met	Met	
15				20					25					30			
	Pro	His	Phe	His	Ser	Lys	Glu	Gly	Tyr	Gly	Lys	Туг	Ty:	r Gln	Leu	Arg	
20			35					40				•	45				
	Gly	Ile	Pro	Lys	Gly	Val	Lys	Glu	Arg	Ser	Val	Thi	Phe	e Gln	Glu	Leu	
		50					55					60					
25	Lys	Asp	Trp	Gly	Ala	Lys	Lys	Asp	Ile	Lys	Met	Ser	Pro	Ala	Pro	Ala	
	65					70					75					80	
30	Asn	Lys	Val	Pro	His	Ser	Ala	Ala	Asn	Leu	Pro	Leu	Arg	Phe	Gly	Arg	
					85					90					95		
35	Asn	He	Glu	Asp	Arg	Arg	Ser	Pro	Arg	Ala	Arg	Ala	Asn	Met	Glu	Ala	
				100					105					110			
	Gly	Thr		Ser	His	Phe	Pro		Leu	Pro	Gln	Arg	Phe	Gly	Arg	Thr	
40			115					120					125				
	Thr		Arg	Arg	He	Thr		Thr	Leu	Ala	Gly		Pro	Gln	Lys	Ser	
45		130	_			_	135			_		140					
		HIS	Ser	Leu	Ala		Ser	Glu	Ser	Leu		Ala	Met	Thr	Arg	Gln	
50	145	<b>6</b> 3	٥,	••	۵١	150	_				155	_				160	
50	H12	GIN	GIU			26L	LI0	Gly	GID		Gin	Pro	Arg	Lys		Val	
	nı.	mL -	<b>0</b> 1		165	4	4.1	<b>61</b>	4.	170	<b>01</b>	۵.			175		
55	rne	101	GIU	ınr	ASP	ASP	Ala	GIU	ATG	Lys	Gin	Glu	Lys	He	Gly .	Asn -	

	180	185	190	•
5	Leu Gln Pro Val Leu Gln			-
	195	200		
10	<210> 19			
	<211> 609			
	<212> DNA			
15	<213> Rat		•	
	<400> 19			
20	atggaaatta tttcatcaaa gc	gattcatt itattgactt	tagcaactic aagctictta	60
	acticaaaca cccttigiic ag	aigaatta aigaigcccc	attiticacag caaagaaggt	120
•	tatggaaaat attaccagct ga	gaggaatc ccaaaagggg	taaaggaaag aagtgtcact	180
25	titcaagaac tcaaagatig gg	gggcaaag aaagatatta	agatgagtcc agcccctgcc	240
	aacaaagige eccacicage ag	ccaaccit cccctgaggt	titgggaggaa catagaagac	300
30	agaagaagcc ccagggcacg gg	ccaacaig gaggçaggga	ccatgagcca ttitcccagc	360
	ctgccccaaa ggittgggag aa	caacagcc agacgcatca	ccaagacact ggctggtttg	420
35	ccccagaaat ccctgcactc cc	iggccicc agigaaicgc	tctatgccat gacccgccag	480
	caicaagaaa ttcagagtcc tg	gicaagag caacciagga	aacgggtgtt cacggaaaca	540
	gatgatgcag aaaggaaaca ag	aaaaaata ggaaacctcc	agccagtcct tcaaggggct	600
40	atgaagctg			609
	<210> 20			
45	⟨211⟩ 12			
	<212> DNA			
	<213> Artificial Sequence	e		
50	<b>&lt;220&gt;</b>			
	<223>			
55	<400> 20			

	mgnityggna ar			12
5	<210> 21			
	<211> 12			
10	<212> DNA			
10	<213> Artificial	Sequence		
	<220>			
15	<223>			
٠	<400> 21		٠	
20	mgnttyggnm gn			12
	<210> 22			
25	<211> 12			
25	<212> DNA			
	<213> Artificial	Sequence		
30	<220>		. *	
,	<223>			
35	<b>&lt;400&gt; 22</b>			
	mgnwsnggna ar			12
	<b>&lt;210&gt; 23</b>			
40	<b>&lt;211&gt; 12</b>			
	<212> DNA			•
45	<213> Artificial	Sequence	·	
	<220>			
50	<223>			
	<b>&lt;400&gt; 23</b>			
	mgnwsnggnm gn			12
55	<b>&lt;210&gt; 24</b>			

	⟨211⟩ 12		
5	<212> DNA		
	<213> Artificial Sequence		
10	<220>		
10	<b>&lt;223&gt;</b> ⋅		
	⟨400⟩ 24		
15	mgnytnggna ar		12
	<210> 25		
20	<211> 12		
	<212> DNA		
25	<213> Artificial Sequence		
	⟨220⟩		
	<223>		
30	<400> 25		
	mgnytnggnm gn		12
35	<210> 26		
	<211> 30		
	<212> DNA		
40	<213> Artificial Sequence		
	⟨220⟩		
<b>45</b> .	<223>		
	<b>&lt;400&gt; 26</b>		
50	gacttaatti tagatttaga caaaatggaa		30
	⟨210⟩ 27	·	
	<211> 25		
	<b>/919</b> \ DNIA		

	(213) Artificial Sequence	
5	<220>	
	<223>	
10	<b>&lt;400&gt; 27</b>	
,,	ttctcccaaa cctttggggc aggtt	25
	<210> 28	
15	<211> 28	
	<212> DNA	
20	<213> Artificial Sequence	
	<220>	
25	<223>	
	<400> 28	
	acagcaaaga aggtgacgga aaatactc	28
30	<210> 29	
	<b>&lt;211&gt; 28</b>	
35	<212> DNA	
	<213> Artificial Sequence	
40	<220>	
70	<223>	
	<b>&lt;400&gt;</b> 29	
45	atagatgaga aaagaagccc cgcagcac	28
	<210> 30	
50	<211> 28	
	<212> DNA	
<i></i>	<213> Artificial Sequence	
55	⟨220⟩	

	⟨223⟩	
5	<400> 30	
	gtgctgcggg gcttctttic tcatctat 28	
	⟨210⟩ 31	
10	⟨211⟩ 21	
	<212> DNA	
15	<213> Artificial Sequence	
	⟨220⟩	
20	⟨223⟩	
20 25 30	⟨400⟩ 31	
	tttagactta gacgaaatgg a 21	
25	⟨210⟩ 32	
	⟨211⟩ 21	
30	<212> DNA	
	<213> Artificial Sequence	
35	⟨220⟩	
	<223>	21
	<400> 32	
40	gctccgtagc ctcttgaagt c 2	1
	<210> 33	
45	⟨211⟩ 188	
	(212> PRT	
	<213> Mouse	
50	⟨400⟩ 33	
	Met Glu Ile Ile Ser Leu Lys Arg Phe Ile Leu Leu Thr Val Ala Thr	
55	1 5 10 15	

	Ser	Ser	Phe	Leu	Thr	Ser	Asn	Thi	Phe	Cys	Thr	qzA :	Glu	Phe	: Me t	Met
5				20					25					30		
	Pro	His	Phe	His	Ser	Lys	Gju	Gly	Asp	Gly	Lys	Tyr	Ser	Gln	Leu	Arg
			35					40					45			
10	Gly	He	Pro	Lys	Gly	Glu	Lys	Glu	Arg	Ser	Val	Ser	Phe	Gln	Glu	Leu
		50					55					60				
15	Lys	Asp	Trp	Gly	Ala	Lys	Asn	Val	lle	Lys	Met	Ser	Pro	Ala	Pro	Ala
	65					70					75					80
20	Asn	Lys	Val	Pro	His	Ser	Ala	Ala	Asn	Leu	Pro	Leu	Arg	Phe	Gly	Arg
					85					90	,				95	
	Thr	Ile	Asp	Glu	Lys	Arg	Ser	Pro	Ala	Ala	Arg	Val	Asn	Met	Glu	Ala
25				100					105					110		
	Gly	Thr	Arg	Ser	His	Phe	Pro	Ser	Leu	Pro	Gln	Arg	Phe	Gly	Arg	Thr
30			115					120					125			
	Thr	Ala	Arg	Ser	Pro	Lys	Thr	Pro	Ala	Asp	Leu	Pro	Gln	Lys	Pro	Leu
35		130					135					140				
		Ser	Leu	Gly	Ser		Glu	Leu	Leu	Tyr		Met	Ile	Cys	Gln	His
	145					150					155					160
10	Gln	Glu	Ile	Gln		Pro	Gly	Gly	Lys		Thr	Arg	Arg	Gly		Phe
					165					170					175	
15	Val	Glu			Asp	Ala	Glu	Arg		Pro	Glu	Lys				
				180					185							
50	<b>&lt;210</b>															
,,,	<211															
	<212															
55	<213)	> Mo	use													

	<400> 34	
5	atggaaatta titcattaaa acgattcatt ttattgacig tggcaacttc aagcttctta	60
	acatcaaaca ccttctgtac agatgagttc atgatgcctc attttcacag caaagaaggt	. 120
	gacggaaaat actcccagct gagaggaatc ccaaaagggg aaaaggaaag aagtgtcagt	180
10	tticaagaac taaaagattg gggggcaaag aatgttatta agatgagtcc agccctgcc	240
	aacaaagigc cccacicagc agccaaccig ccccigagat tiggaaggac catagatgag	300
15	aaaagaagcc ccgcagcacg ggtcaacatg gaggcaggga ccaggagcca tttccccagc	360
	cigococaaa ggiiigggag aacaacagco agaagcocca agacaccogo igaiitgcca	420
20	cagaaacccc tgcactcact gggctccagc gagttgctct acgicatgat ctgccagcac	480
	caagaaattc agagtcctgg tggaaagcga acgaggagag gagcgittgt ggaaacagat	540
	gatgcagaaa ggaaaccaga aaaa	564
25	⟨210⟩ 35	
	<211> 27	
30	<212> DNA	
	<213> Artificial Sequence	
	<220>	
35	<223>	
	<b>&lt;400&gt; 35</b>	
40	agtcgacagt atggaggcgg agccctc	27
	<210> 36	
45	<211> 29	
	<212> DNA	
	<213> Artificial Sequence	
50	<220>	
	⟨223⟩	
55	<400> 36	

	ga	ctag	ttca	aatg	gitço	ag g	ccgg	gate	3								29
5	<2	10>	37														
	<b>&lt;2</b> 1	11>	432														
	<21	<212> PRT															
10	<b>&lt;2</b> 1	(8	Rat														
	<40	)0> :	37														
15	Met	Glu	ı Ala	ı Glu	Pro	Ser	Gli	Pro	Pro	Ası	Gly	Se	rTrp	Pro	Lei	ı Gly	
					5					10					15		
20	Glr	ı Ası	ı Gly	/ Ser	Asp	Val	Glu	Thr	Ser	Met	Ala	Th	r Ser	Let	1 Th	Phe	
	1			20					25					30			
	Ser	Ser	Туг	Туг	Gln	His	Ser	Ser	Pro	Val	Ala	Ala	a Met	Phe	e Ile	Ala	
25			35					40					45				
	Ala	Tyr	Val	Leu	He	Phe	Leu	Leu	Cys	Met	Val	Gly	Asn	Thr	Leu	Val	
30		50					55					60			•		
	Cys	Phe	lle	Val	Leu	Lys	Asn	Arg	His	Met	Arg	Thr	Val	Thr	Asn	Met	
35	65					70					75					80	
	Phe	He	Leu	Asn		Ala	Val	Ser	Asp	Leu	Leu	Val	Gly	Ile	Phe	Cys	
					85					90					95		
40	Met	Pro	Thr		Leu	Val	Asp	Asn		Ile	Thr	Gly	Trp			Asp	
•				100	_		_		105					110			
45	Asd	Ala		Cys	Lys	Met	Ser		Leu	Val	Gln	Gly	Met	Ser	Val	Ser	
		•	115		-	_		120					125	1			
50	Ala		Yal	Phe	Thr	Leu		Ala	Ile	Ala	Val		Arg	Phe	Arg	Cys	
		130	***		201		135		_		_	140					
		vai	HIS	110	rne		610	Lys	Leu	Thr		Arg	Lys	Ala	Leu		
55	145					150					155					160	

	Thi	r Ile	e Ala	ı Val	116	Trp	Ala	Leu	Ala	Leu	Let	1 116	e Mei	t Cys	Pro	Ser
5					165					170					17	5
	Ala	l Val	Thr	Leu	Thr	Val	Thr	Arg	Glu	Glu	His	His	Phe	e Met	Let	ı Asp
10				180	<b>t</b>				185					190		
10	Ala	Arg	, Asn	Arg	Ser	Tyr	Pro	Leu	Tyr	Ser	Cys	Trp	Glu	Ala	Trp	Pro
			195					200					205	;		
15	Glo	Lys	Gly	Met	Arg	Lys	Val	Tyr	Thr	Ala	Val	Leu	Phe	Ala	His	lle
		210					215					220				
20	Tyr	Leu	Val	Pro	Leu	Ala	Leu	lle	Val	Val	Met	Tyr	Val	Arg	Ile	Ala
	225					230					235					240
	Arg	Lys	Leu	Cys	Gln	Ala	Pro	Gly	Pro	Ala	Arg	Asp	Thr	Glu	Glu	Ala
25					245					250					255	
	Val	Ala	Glu	Gly	Gly	Arg	Thr	Ser	Arg	Arg	Arg	Ala	Arg	Val	Val	His
30				260					265				•	270		
	Met	Leu	Val	Met	Val	Ala	Leu	Phe	Phe	Thr	Leu	Ser	Trp	Leu	Pro	Leu
35			275					280					285			
	Trp	Val	Leu	Leu	Leu	Leu	lle	Asp	Tyr	Gly	Glu	Leu	Ser	Glu	Leu	Gln
		290					295					300				
40	Leu	His	Leu	Leu	Ser	Val	Tyr	Ala	Phe	Pro	Leu	Ala	His	Trp	Leu	Ala
	305					310					315					320
45	Phe	Phe	His	Ser	Ser	Ala	Asn	Pro	He	lle	Tyr	Gly	Tyr	Phe	Asn	Glu
					325					330					335	
50	Asn	Phe	Arg	Arg	Gly	Phe	Gln	Ala	Ala	Phe	Arg	Ala	Gln	Leu	Cys	Trp
50				340					345					350		
	Pro	Pro	Trp	Ala	Ala	His	Lys	Gln	Ala	Tyr	Ser	Glu	Arg	Pro	Asn	Arg
55			355					360					365			

	Leu Leu Arg Arg Arg Va	l Val Val Asp Val G	In Pro Ser Asp Ser Gly	
5	370	375	380	
	Leu Pro Ser Glu Ser Gl	y Pro Ser Ser Gly Va	al Pro Gly Pro Gly Arg	
	385 39	0 39	95 400 .	
10	Leu Pro Leu Arg Asn Gl	y Arg Val Ala His G	In Asp Gly Pro Gly Glu	
	405	410	415	
15	Gly Pro Gly Cys Asn Hi	s Met Pro Leu Thr Il	le Pro Ala Trp Asn Ile	
	420	425	430	
20	<210> 38			
	<b>&lt;211&gt; 1299</b>			
	<212> DNA			
25	<213> Rat			
	<b>&lt;400&gt; 38</b>			
30	atggaggcgg agccctccca	gcctcccaac ggcagctgg	c ccctgggtca gaacgggagt	60
	gatgtggaga ccagcatggc	aaccagccic acciicicc	t cctactacca acactcctct	120
35			t tcctcctctg catggtgggc	180
			a tgcgcactgt caccaacatg	240
			a tcttctgcat gcccacaacc	300
40			g ccacatgcaa gatgagcggc	360
			c tggtggccat cgctgtggaa	420
45			a cccttcggaa ggcgctgttc	480
			t gtccctcggc ggtcactctg	540
50			c glaaccgctc ctacccgctc	600
	•		a aggictacac cgcggtgctc	660
		•	g tgatgtacgt gcgcatcgcg	720

ggccgcactt cgcgccgtag ggcccgcgtg gtgcacatgc tggtcatggt ggcgctcttc 840 ticacgitgi cciggcigcc actcigggig cigcigcigc tcatcgacta tggggagcig 900 agcgagctgc aactgcacct gctgtcggtc tacgccttcc ccttggcaca ctggctggcc 960 ticticcaca gcagcgccaa ccccatcaic tacggctact tcaacgagaa cttccgccgc 1020 10 ggcttccagg ctgccttccg tgcacagctc tgctggcctc cctgggccgc ccacaagcaa 1080 gcctactcgg agcggcccaa ccgcctcctg cgcaggcggg tggtggtgga cgtgcaaccc 1140 agcgactccg gcctgccatc agagtctggc cccagcagcg gggtcccagg gcctggccgg 1200 15 ctgccactgc gcaatgggcg tgtggcccat caggatggcc cgggggaagg gccaggctgc 1260 aaccacaigc cccicaccai cccggccigg aacatitga 1299 20 <210> 39 **<211> 12** 25 <212> PRT <213> Artificial Sequence <220> 30 <223> the C-terminus of the polypeptide is amide (-CONH,) form **<400> 39** Met Pro His Ser Phe Ala Asn Leu Pro Leu Arg Phe 1 . 5 10 <210> 40 40 **<211> 8** <212> PRT <213 Artificial Sequence **<220>** <223> the C-terminus of the polypeptide is amide (-CONH<sub>2</sub>) form <400> 40 Val Pro Asn Leu Pro Gln Arg Phe 55

	1		5								
5	<210> 41										
	<211> 11										
	<212> PR	T									
10	<213> Ar	tificial	Sequence								
	<220>										
15	<223> th	e C-termin	nus of the	polypeptide	is amide	(-CONH <sub>2</sub> )	form .				
	<b>&lt;400&gt; 41</b>										
20	Ser Ala (	Gly Ala Tl	nr Ala Asn	Leu Pro Arg	Ser						
	1	5		10							
	<b>&lt;210&gt; 42</b>										
25	<211> 36										
	<212> DNA										
30	<213> Hun	asa									
	<b>&lt;400&gt; 42</b>		-								
35		ct ccttcgc	caa citgo	cattg agattt				36			
	⟨210⟩ 43										
	<211> 36										
40		<212> DNA									
	<213> Hum <400> 43	ıan									
45		~ ^^^	aaa aataa	ctcig agaict				0.0			
	\(\frac{210}{44}\)	g caacage	caa ccigc	cicig agaict				36			
50	<211> 24										
	<211> 24 <212> DNA										
	<913> Hum										

	<400> 44	
5	gitcciaacc igccccaaag gitt	24
	<210> 45	
	<211> 276	
10	<212> DNA	
	<213> Human	
15	<400> 45	
	atggaaatta titcatcaaa actaticati ttattgacti tagccactic aagcttgita	60
20	acatcaaaca tititigige agatgaatta gigatgicea ateticacag caaagaaaat	120
	tatgacaaat attctgagcc tagaggatac ccaaaagggg aaagaagcct caattttgag	180
	gaattaaaag attggggacc aaaaaatgtt attaagatga gtacacctgc agtcaataaa	240
25	atgccacact ccttcgccaa cttgccattg agattt	276
	<210> 46	
30	⟨211⟩ 336	
	<212> DNA	
<i>35</i>	<213> Human	
33	⟨400⟩ 46	
	atggaaatta tticatcaaa actattcatt tiattgactt tagccactic aagcttgtta	60
40	acatcaaaca ttttttgtgc agatgaatta gtgatgtcca atcitcacag caaagaaaat	120
	tatgacaaat attctgagcc tagaggatac ccaaaagggg aaagaagcct caattitgag	180
45	gaattaaaag attggggacc aaaaaaigit attaagatga gtacacctgc agicaataaa	240
	atgccacact ccttcgccaa cttgccattg agatttggga ggaacgttca agaagaaaga	300
	agtgctggag caacagccaa cctgcctctg agatct	336
50	<b>&lt;210&gt; 47</b>	
	<b>&lt;211&gt; 393</b>	
55 ·	<212> DŃA	

	<213> Human	
5	<400> 47	
	atggaaatta tiicaicaaa actaticait tiattgacti tagccactic aagctigita	60
	acatcaaaca tttttgtgc agatgaatta gtgatgtcca atcttcacag caaagaaaat	120
10	tatgacaaat attctgagcc tagaggatac ccaaaagggg aaagaagcct caattttgag	180
	gaattaaaag attggggacc aaaaaatgtt attaagatga gtacacctgc agtcaataaa	240
15	atgccacact ccttcgccaa cttgccattg agatttggga ggaacgttca agaagaaaga	300
	agigciggag caacagccaa ccigccicig agaicigga agaaataigga ggigagccic	360
20	gtgagacgtg ttcctaacct gccccaaagg ttt	393
	<210> 48	
	<b>&lt;211&gt; 27</b>	
25	<212> DNA	
	<213> Artificial Sequence	
30	⟨220⟩	
	⟨223⟩	
05	<400>⋅ 48	
35	ccctggggct tcitctgtct ictatgt	27
	<210> 49	
40	⟨211⟩ 26	
	<212> DNA	
45	<213> Artificial Sequence	
	<220>	
	<223>	
50	<b>&lt;400&gt; 49</b>	
	agcgattcat titattgact ttagca	26
55	<210> 50	

	<21	1> 2	203													
5	<21	2> F	PRT													
•	<21	3> R	lat													
	<40	0> 5	0													
10	Met	Glu	Ilė	Ile	Ser	Ser	Lys	Arg	Phe	Ile	Ler	Lev	Thi	r Lei	ı Ala	Thr
	1				5					10					15	
15	Ser	Ser	Phe	Leu	Thr	Ser	Asn	Thi	Leu	Cys	Ser	Asp	Gli	ı Lev	ı Met	Met
				20					25					30		
20	Pro	His	Phe	His	Ser	Lys	Glu	Gly	Tyr	Gly	Lys	Туг	Tyr	Gln	Leu	Arg
			35					40					45			
	Gly	Ile	Pro	Lys	Gly	Val	Lys	Glu	Arg	Ser	Val	Thr	Phe	Gin	Glu	Leu
25		50					55					60				
	Lys	Asp	Trp	Gly	Ala	Lys	Lys	Asp	Ile	Lys	Met	Ser	Pro	Ala	Pro	Ala
30	65					70					75					80
	Asn	Lys	Val	Pro	His	Ser	Ala	Ala	Asn	Leu	Pro	Leu	Arg	Phe	Gly	Arg
35					85	_				90					95	
	Asn	He	Glu		Arg	Arg	Ser	Pro		Ala	Arg	Ala	Asn		Glu	Ala
				100					105	_				110		
40	Gly	Thr		Ser	HIS	rne	Pro		Leu	YIO	GIn	Arg		Gly	Arg	Thr
	<b>ም</b> ኤ =	Ala	115	A mira	110	ጥኤ	ĭ	120	T an	A 1 -	Clas	T a.e.	125	01-	T	0
45	1111		Arg	Arg	116	141		1111	reu	Ala	GIY		PTO	6111	Lys	261
	Lou	130	Con	7	A10	°-2	135	C)	1	7	T	140	N-1	ጥኒ _	A	01-
50	145	піѕ	Sei	rea	MIG	150	per	618	ren	rea		Ala	mer	ınr	Arg	
		Gln	G) n	112	C) n		Dra	Clv	Gln	ር I n	155 Gln	Dra	Ara	T 170	Arg	160
	413	2111	214		165	501	110	213	AIH	170	2111	110	AI B	7132	175	101
55					400					410					110	

	Phe Thr Glu Thr Asp Asp Ala Glu Arg Lys Gln Glu Lys Ile Gly Asn	
5	180 185 190	
	Leu Gln Pro Val Leu Gln Gly Ala Met Lys Leu	
	195 200	
10	<210> 51	
	<211> 609	
15	<212> DNA	
	<213> Rat	
20	⟨400⟩ 51	
	atggaaatta titcatcaaa gcgattcatt ttattgactt tagcaacttc aagcttctta	60
	acticaaaca cccttigitc agatgaatta atgatgcccc attitcacag caaagaaggt	120
25	tatggaaaat attaccagct gagaggaatc ccaaaagggg taaaggaaag aagtgtcact	180
	tttcaagaac tcaaagattg gggggcaaag aaagatatta agatgagtcc agccctgcc	240
80	aacaaagtgc cccactcagc agccaacctt cccctgaggt ttgggaggaa catagaagac	300
	agaagaagcc ccagggcacg ggccaacatg gaggcaggga ccatgagcca ttitcccagc	360
ne.	cigccccaaa ggitigggag aacaacagcc agacgcaica ccaagacaci ggciggiiig	420
35	ccccagaaat ccctgcactc cctggcctcc agtgaattgc tctatgccat gacccgccag	480
	catcaagaaa ttcagagtcc tggtcaagag caacctagga aacgggtgtt cacggaaaca	540
10	gatgatgcag aaaggaaaca agaaaaaata ggaaacctcc agccagtcct tcaaggggct	600
	atgaagctg	609
15	<210> 52	
	<211> 27	
	<212> DNA	
0	<213> Artificial Sequence	
	<220>	
5	<223>	

	<b>4</b> (	00>	52														
5	tto	ctag	atti	igg	acaaa	aat g	ggaa	att									27
	<b>&lt;2</b> 1	(0)	53														
	<21	11>	27														
10	<21	2> 1	ONA														
	<21	3> 1	Arti	ficia	11 5	Seque	ence										
15	<22	<0>															
	<22	23>															
20	<40	10> 5	3				•										
	cgt	cttt	agg	gaca	ggc t	cc a	ıgat t	tc									27
	<21	0> 5	4														
25	<21	1> 4	30														
	<21	2> F	RT											•			
<b>30</b>	<21	3> H	luman	l								•					
	<40	0> 5	4														
35	Met	Glu	Gly	Glu	Pro	Ser	Gln	Pro	Pro	Asn	Ser	Ser	Trp	Pro	Leu	Ser	
	1				5					10					15		
	Gln	Asn	Gly		Asn	Thr	Glu	Ala		Pro	Ala	Thr	Asn		Thr	Phe	
40	•		_	20	0.3		<b></b> 1	•	25					30			
	Ser	Ser		Tyr	Gln	HIS	Thr		Pro	Vai	Ala	Ala		Phe	He	Val	
45		σ	35	<b>7</b>	71.	ni.	7	40	٥	14-3	17. 1	01	45	mi			
	Aia		Ala	Len	Ile	rne		Leu	Cys	Met	Val		Asn	Thr	Leu	Val	
50	Cvva	50	11.	We I	T ou	Y ***	55 4an	A = ~	π:-	Wa4	m: .	60	<b>37 - 1</b>	TO L			
		rne	116	121	Leu		ASII	MIG	пі2	met		101	val	ior	ASD		
	65 Pho	11.	۲ ۵ ۰۰۰	۸	T c=	70	Vel	°-2	۸	1	75 1 on	W. 1	<b>C</b> 1	T 1 -	TO L	80	
55	1116	116	ran	W2TI	Leu	wig	191	261	vsh	Ten	LEU	Agi	GIA	116	rne	CAS	

					85					90					95		
5	Met	Pro	Thr	Thr	Leu	Val	Asp	Asn	Leu	Ile	Thr	Gly	Trp	Pro	Phe	Asp	
-				100					105	,				110	,		
	Ası	Ala	Thr	Cys	Lys	Met	Ser	Gly	Leu	Val	Gln	Gly	Met	Ser	Val	Ser	
10			115	I				120					125	i			
	Ala	Ser	Val	Phe	Thr	Leu	Val	Ala	Ile	Ala	Val	Glu	Arg	Phe	Arg	Cys	
15		130					135					140					
	He	Val	His	Pro	Phe	Arg	Glu	Lys	Leu	Thr	Leu	Arg	Lys	Ala	Leu	Val	
20	145	İ				150					155					160	
	Thr	Ile	Ala	Val	Ile	Trp	Ala	Leu	Ala	Leu	Leu	Ile	Met	Cys	Pro	Ser	
					165					170					175		
25	Ala	Val	Thr	Leu	Thr	Val	Thr	Arg	Glu	Glu	His	His	Phe	Met	Val	Asp	
				180					185					190			
30	Ala	Arg		Arg	Ser	Tyr	Pro		Tyr	Ser	Cys	Trp		Ala	Trp	Pro	
			195				_	200					205				
35	Glu		Gly	Met	Arg	Arg		Tyr	Thr	Thr	Val			Ser	His	Ile	
		210		_			215					220					
		Leu	Ala	Pro	Leu		Leu	He	Val	Val		Tyr	Ala	Arg	He		
10	225	<b>.</b>			<b>01</b> .	230	D	01	n	41.	235	<b>01</b> -	01	01.	03	240	
	Arg	Lys	rea	Cys		Ala	Pro	GIY	rro		PIO	GIA	Gly	GIII		BIA	
15	Ala	۸	D	A	245	0	4	<b>4</b>		250	4.00	W- 1	V-1	TT: _	255	T	
	Ala	ASD	rro	Arg	AIZ	SEL	Arg	AIg	,	Ala	Arg	V21	Va1		mei	гел	
50	W - 1	W. 4	<b>17.</b> 1	260	<b>*</b>	nl -	ከኒ-	1715 -	265	0	т	T	D., .	270	σ		
	vai	mei		Ala	ren	rne			ren	261	1 LD	ren		ren	ilb	AIA	
	T	1	275	ĭ	Tia	A n=		280	C1-	T on	C^-	A1 -	285	C) =	T a	11:-	
55	ren	ren	rén	Leu	116	ASD	IAL	G I A	GII	ran	261	wig	rro	GIL	rea	uis	

	290	295		300
5	Leu Val Thr	Val Tyr Ala Phe	Pro Phe Ala His	Trp Leu Ala Phe Phe
	305	310	315	320
	Asn Ser Ser 1	Ala Asn Pro Ile	Ile Tyr Gly Tyr	Phe Asn Glu Asn Phe
10		325	330	335
	Arg Arg Gly F	he Gln Ala Ala	Phe Arg Ala Arg	Leu Cys Pro Arg Pro
15	3	340	345	350
	Ser Gly Ser H	lis Lys Glu Ala	Tyr Ser Glu Arg	Pro Gly Gly Leu Leu
20	355		360	365
	His Arg Arg V	al Phe Val Val	Val Arg Pro Ser	Asp Ser Gly Leu Pro
25	370	375	`	380
25		ly Pro Ser Ser	Gly Ala Pro Arg	Pro Gly Arg Leu Pro
	385	390	395	400
30	Leu Arg Asn G		His His Gly Leu 1	Pro Arg Glu Gly Pro
		405	410	415
35			Thr Ile Pro Ala 7	-
		20	425	430
	<210> 55			
40	(211) 1290			
	<212> DNA <213> Human			
45	<400> 55			
		enctorea preteri	raar aurauttuur r	cciaagica gaaigggact 6
50				
				ctactatca gcacacctcc 120 cctgctctg catggtgggc 180
55				gcatactgt caccaacatg 24(
			2 0G-0-0 V	2 ARADORDATE TAL

	ticatectea	acciggcigi	cagigaccig	ciggigggca	i iciicigcai	gcccaccacc	300
5	ctigiggaca	acctcatcac	tgggtggccc	ticgacaate	g ccacatgcaa	gatgagcggc	360
	tiggigcagg	gcatgicigi	gicggcitcc	gititcacao	tggtggccat	tgctgtggaa	420
10	aggitccgct	gcaicgigca	ccctttccgc	gagaagctga	ccctgcggaa	ggcgctcgtc	480
	accategeeg	tcatctgggc	cctggcgctg	cicaicatgi	gicccicggc	cgtcacgctg	540
	accgicaccc	gigaggagca	ccacticatg	gtggacgccc	gcaaccgctc	ctaccctctc	600
15	tactcctgct	gggaggcctg	gcccgagaag	ggcatgcgca	gggtciacac	cactgtgctc	660
	ttctcgcaca	tctacctggc	gccgctggcg	ctcatcgtgg	tcatgtacgc	ccgcatcgcg	720
20	cgcaagctct	gccaggcccc	gggcccggcc	cccgggggcg	aggaggctgc	ggacccgcga	780
	gcatcgcggc	gcagagcgcg	cgtggtgcac	algoiggica	tggtggcgct	gttcttcacg	840
	ctgtcctggc	tgccgctctg	ggcgctgctg	ctgctcatcg	actacgggca	gctcagcgcg	900
?5	ccgcagctgc	acctggtcac	cgtctacgcc	ttccccttcg	cgcactggct	ggccttcttc	960
	aacagcagcg	ccaaccccat	catctacggc	tacticaacg	agaacticcg	ccgcggcttc	1020
30	caggccgcct	tccgcgcccg	cctctgcccg	cgcccgtcgg	ggagccacaa	ggaggcctac	1080
	tccgagcggc	ccggcgggct	icigcacagg	cgggtcttcg	tggtggtgcg	gcccagcgac	1140
35	tccgggctgc	cctctgagtc	gggccctagc	agiggggccc	ccaggcccgg	ccgcctcccg	1200
	ctgcggaatg	ggcgggtggc	tcaccacggc	ttgcccaggg	aagggcctgg	ctgctcccac	1260
	cigococica	ccattccagc	cigggatatc				1290
10	<b>&lt;210&gt; 56</b>						
	<211> 1290						
15	<212> DNA						
	<213> Human	1					
	<b>&lt;400&gt;</b> 56	·					
50	atggaggggg	agccctccca	gcctcccaac	agcagttggc	ccctaagtca	gaatgggact	60
	aacactgagg	ccaccccggc	tacaaacctc	acctictcct	cctactatca	gcacacctcc	120
55	cctgtggcgg	ccatgitcat	tgtggcctat	gcgctcatct	tectgetetg	catggtgggc	180

	aacaccctgg	tctgtttcat	cgtgctcaag	aaccggcaca	igcatacigt	caccaacatg	240
5	ttcatcctca	acciggcigt	cagtgacctg	ctggtgggca	tcttctgcat	gcccaccacc	300
	cttgtggaca	acctcatcac	tgggtggccc	ticgacaatg	ccacatgcaa	gatgagcggc	360
10	tiggtgcagg	gcatgicigi	gicggcticc	gttitcacac	iggiggccat	tgctgtggaa	420
	aggttccgct	gcatcgtgca	ccctttccgc	gagaagctga	ccctgcggaa	ggcgctcgtc	480
	accatcgccg	tcatctgggc	cctggcgctg	ctcatcatgt	gtccctcggc	cgtcacgctg	540
15	accgtcaccc	gtgaggagca	ccacttcatg	gtggacgccc	gcaaccgctc	ctacccgctc	600
	tactcctgct	gggaggcctg	gcccgagaag	ggcatgcgca	gggiciacac	cactgtgctc	660
20	ttctcgcaca	tctacctggc	gccgctggcg	ctcatcgtgg	tcatgtacgc	ccgcatcgcg	720
	cgcaagctct	gccaggcccc	gggcccggcc	cccgggggcg	aggaggcigc	ggacccgcga	780
25	gcatcgcggc	gcagagcgcg	cgtggtgcac	atgctggtca	tggtggcgct	gttcttcacg	840
<b>25</b>	ctgtcctggc	tgccgctctg	ggcgctgctg	ctgctcatcg	actacgggca	gctcagcgcg	900
	ccgcagctgc	acctggtcac	cgtctacgcc	ttccccttcg	cgcactggct	ggccttcttc	960
30	aacagcagcg	ccaaccccat	catctacggc	tacttcaacg	agaacttccg	ccgcggctic	1020
	caggccgcct	tccgcgcccg	ccicigcccg	cgcccgtcgg	ggagccacaa	ggaggcctac	1080
35	tccgagcggc	ccggcgggct	tctgcacagg	cgggtcttcg	tggtggtgcg	gcccagcgac	1140
	teegggetge	cctctgagtc	gggccctagc	agtggggccc	ccaggcccgg	ccgcctcccg	1200
	ctgcggaatg.	ggcgggtggc	tcaccacggc	tigcccaggg	aagggccigg	ctgctcccac	1260
40	ctgcccica	ccattccagc	ctgggatatc				1290
	<210> 57						
45	<211> 31						
	<212> DNA						
	<213> Artif:	icial Sequ	ence <sub>.</sub>				
50	<b>&lt;220&gt;</b>						
	<b>&lt;223&gt;</b>						
55	<b>&lt;400&gt; 57</b>						

	gtcgacatgg agggggagcc ctcccagcct c	31
5	<210> 58	
J	⟨211⟩ 29	
	<212> DNA	
10	<213> Artificial Sequence	
	⟨220⟩	
15	⟨223⟩	
	<400> 58	
20	actagitcag atateccagg ciggaatgg	29
20	⟨210⟩ 59	
	<211> 57	
25	<212> DNA	
	<213> Artificial Sequence	
30	<220>	
	<223> Primer	
	<b>⟨400⟩ 59</b>	
35	tatgagcctg aacttigaag aactgaaagat tggggtccga aaaatgtgat taaaatg	57
	⟨210⟩ 60	
40	<b>(211)</b> 61	
	<212> DNA	
45	<pre>&lt;213&gt; Artificial Sequence</pre>	
	<b>&lt;220&gt;</b>	
	<pre>&lt;223&gt; Primer</pre>	
50	<b>&lt;400&gt;</b> 60	
	agcacccgg cggtgaataa aatgccgcat agctttgcga atctgccgct gcgtttttgc	60
55	C .	61

	⟨210⟩ 61	
5	<211> 62	
•	<212> DNA	
	<213> Artificial Sequence	
10	⟨220⟩	
	<223> Primer	
15	⟨400⟩ 61	
	ggigcicati itaatcacat titicggacc ccaatcitic agticticaa agticaggci	60
20	ca	62
20	<210> 62	
	⟨211⟩ 58	
25	<212> DNA	
	<213> Artificial Sequence	
30	⟨220⟩	
	<223> Primer	
	<400> 62	
35	tcggggcaaa aacgcagcgg cagaticgca aagctaigcgg caittiatic accgccgg	58

### 40 Claims

- 1. A prolactin secretion regulatory agent comprising a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof.
- The agent according to claim 1, wherein substantially the same amino acid sequence is represented by SEQ ID NO:8, SEQ ID NO:14, SEQ ID NO:18, SEQ ID NO:33 or SEQ ID NO:50.
  - 3. A prolactin secretion regulatory agent comprising a partial peptide of a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof.
  - 4. The prolactin secretion regulatory agent according to claim 3, comprising a partial peptide composed of acid residues 81 (Met) to 92 (Phe) of SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof.
- 55 The prolactin secretion regulatory agent according to claim 3, comprising a partial peptide composed of amino acid residues 101 (Ser) to 112 (Ser) of SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof.
  - 6. The prolactin secretion regulatory agent according to claim 3, comprising a partial peptide composed of amino

acid residues 124 (Val) to 131 (Phe) of SEQ ID NO: 1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof.

5

15

20

25

30

35

40

45

50

- 7. The prolactin secretion regulatory agent according to claim 3, comprising a partial peptide composed of amino acid residues 56 (Ser) to 92 (Phe) of SEQ ID NO: 1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof.
- 8. The prolactin secretion regulatory agent according to claim 3, comprising an amide of a partial peptide of a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO: 1, or a saft thereof.
- 9. The prolactin secretion regulatory agent according to claim 8, comprising a partial peptide of a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, the C-terminal carboxyl of which is amidated, or a salt thereof.
  - 10. The prolactin secretion regulatory agent according to claim 1 or 3, which is a prolactin secretion stimulant.
  - 11. The prolactin secretion regulatory agent according to claim 1 or 3, which is a prolactin secretion inhibitor.
  - 12. The prolactin secretion stimulant according to claim 10, which is a medicament for the prevention or treatment of hypovarianism, spermatic underdevelopment, osteoporosis, menopausal symptoms, agalactosis, hypothyroidism or renal insufficiency.
  - 13. The a prolactin secretion inhibitor according to claim 11, which is a medicament for the prevention or treatment of hyperprolactinemia, pituitary tumor, diencephalon tumor, menstrual disorder, stress, autoimmune diseases, prolactinoma, sterility, impotence, amenorrhea, lactorrhea, acromegaly, Chiari-Frommel syndrome, Argonz-del Castilo syndrome, Forbes-Albright syndrome, breast cancer lymphoma or Sheehan's syndrome, or spermatogenesis disorder.
  - 14. The prolactin secretion regulatory agent according to claim 1 or 3, which is a galactosis stimulant for livestock mammal.
  - 15. The prolactin secretion regulatory agent according to claim 1 or 3, which is a test agent for prolactin secretion function.
  - 16. A prolactin secretion regulatory agent comprising a compound or its salt that promotes or inhibits the activity of (i) a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, or (ii) a partial peptide of a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO: 1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, which is obtainable using:
    - a method of screening a compound or its salt that promotes or inhibits the activity of (i) a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, or (ii) a partial peptide of a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, which comprises using (i) a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, or (ii) a partial peptide of a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO: 1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof; or
    - a kit for screening a compound or its salt that promotes or inhibits the activity of (i) a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, or (ii) a partial peptide of a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof; the kit comprising (i) a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, or (ii) a partial peptide of a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof.
  - 17. A prolactin secretion regulatory agent comprising a compound or its salt that promotes or inhibits the activity of (i)

a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, or (ii) a partial peptide of a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO: 1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, which is obtainable using:

(I) a method of screening a compound or its salt that promotes or inhibits the activity of (i) a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO: 1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, or (ii) a partial peptide of a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, which comprises using (i) a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, or (ii) a partial peptide of a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, and (iii) a protein containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:37 or a salt thereof, or its partial peptide, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof; or, (II) a kit for screening a compound or its salt that promotes or inhibits the activity of (i) a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, or (ii) a partial peptide of a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof; the kit comprising (i) a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, or (ii) a partial peptide of a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO: 1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, and (iii) a protein containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:37 or a salt thereof, or its partial peptide, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof.

- 18. (1) A peptide containing an amino acid sequence composed of 81 (Met) to 92 (Phe) of SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, (2) a peptide containing an amino acid sequence composed of 101 (Ser) to 112 (Ser) of SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, (3) a peptide containing an amino acid sequence composed of 124(Val) to 131 (Phe) of SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, (4) a peptide containing an amino acid sequence composed of 56 (Ser) to 92 (Phe) of SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, (5) a peptide containing an amino acid sequence composed of 81 (Met) to 92 (Phe) of SEQ ID NO:14, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, (6) a peptide containing an amino acid sequence composed of 101 (Ser) to 112 (Leu) of SEQ ID NO: 14, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, (7) a peptide containing an amino acid sequence composed of 58 (Ser) to 92 (Phe) of SEQ ID NO:14, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, (8) a peptide containing an amino acid sequence composed of 83 (Val) to 94 (Phe) of SEQ ID NO:33, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, (9) a peptide containing an amino acid sequence composed of 118 (Phe) to 125 (Phe) of SEQ ID NO:33, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, (10) a peptide containing an amino acid sequence composed of 58 (Ser) to 94 (Phe) of SEQ ID NO:33, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, or (11) a peptide containing an amino acid sequence composed of 58 (Ser) to 94 (Phe) of SEQ ID NO:50, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof.
- 19. An amide of the peptide according to claim 18, or a salt thereof.
- 20. The peptide according to claim 18 wherein the C-terminal carboxyl is amidated, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof.
- 21. A DNA encoding the peptide according to claim 18.

5

10

15

20

25

30

35

40

45

50

- 22. The DNA containing (1) a 241-276 base sequence of SEQ ID NO:2, (2) a 301-336 base sequence of SEQ ID NO: 2, (3) a 370-393 base sequence of SEQ ID NO:2, (4) a 166-276 base sequence of SEQ ID NO:2, (5) a 241-276 base sequence of SEQ ID NO:15, (6) a 301-336 base sequence of SEQ ID NO:15, (7) a 172-276 base sequence of SEQ ID NO:15, (8) a 247-282 base sequence of SEQ ID NO:34, (9) a 352-375 base sequence of SEQ ID NO: 34, (10) a 172-282 base sequence of SEQ ID NO:51.
- 23. An antibody to the peptide according to claim 18, or its amide or ester, or a salt thereof.
- 24. A diagnostic comprising the DNA according to claim 21 or the antibody according to claim 23.
- 25. An antisense DNA having a base sequence complementary or substantially complementary to the DNA according

to claim 21 and capable of inhibiting expression of the DNA.

15

20

30

35

40

45

50

- 26. An agent comprising the peptide according to claim 18, or its amide or ester, or a salt thereof.
- 27. A pharmaceutical composition comprising the peptide according to claim 18, or its amide or ester, or a salt thereof.
  - 28. The pharmaceutical composition according to claim 27, which is a prolactin secretion regulatory agent.
- 29. A method of screening a compound or its salt that promotes or inhibits the activity of the peptide according to claim18, or its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, which comprises using the peptide according to claim 18, or its amide or ester, or a salt thereof.
  - 30. The method of screening according to claim 29, wherein a protein containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:37 or a salt thereof, or its partial peptide, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof is further used.
  - 31. A kit for screening a compound or its salt that promotes or inhibits the activity of the peptide according to claim 18, or its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, which comprises using the peptide according to claim 18, or its amide or ester, or a salt thereof.
  - 32. A compound or its salt that promotes or inhibits the activity of the peptide according to claim 18, or its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, which is obtainable using the screening method according to claim 29 or the screening kit according to claim 31.
- 25 33. Use of (i) a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, or (ii) a partial peptide of a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO: 1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, for the manufacture of a medicament having a prolactin secretion regulating activity.
  - 34. A method of regulating the secretion of prolactin, which comprises administering to a mammal (i) a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO: I, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, or (ii) a partial peptide of a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof.
  - 35. Use of a compound or its salt that promotes or inhibits the activity of (i) a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO: 1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, or (ii) a partial peptide of a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, for the manufacture of a medicament having a prolactin secretion regulating activity, which is obtainable using:
    - a method of screening a compound or its salt that promotes or inhibits the activity of (i) a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, or (ii) a partial peptide of a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, which comprises using (i) a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, or (ii) a partial peptide of a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof; or, a kit for screening a compound or its salt that promotes or inhibits the activity of (i) a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, or (ii) a partial peptide of a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof; the kit comprising (i) a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, or (ii) a partial peptide of a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof.

36. Use of a compound or its salt that that promotes or inhibits the activity of (i) a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, or (ii) a partial peptide of a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, for the manufacture of a medicament having a prolactin secretion regulating activity, which is obtainable using:

5

10

15

20

25

30

35

40

45

50

- (I) a method of screening a compound or its salt that promotes or inhibits the activity of (i) a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, or (ii) a partial peptide of a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, which comprises using (i) a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, or (ii) a partial peptide of a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, and (iii) a protein containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:37 or a salt thereof, or its partial peptide, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof; or, (II) a kit for screening a compound or its salt that promotes or inhibits the activity of (i) a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, or (ii) a partial peptide of a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO: 1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof; the kit comprising (i) a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, or (ii) a partial peptide of a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, and (iii) a protein containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:37 or a salt thereof, or its partial peptide, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof.
- 37. A method of regulating the secretion of prolactin, which comprises administering to a mammal a compound or its salt that promotes or inhibits the activity of (i) a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, or (ii) a partial peptide of a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, for the manufacture of a medicament having a prolactin secretion regulating activity, which is obtainable using:
  - a method of screening a compound or its salt that promotes or inhibits the activity of (i) a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, or (ii) a partial peptide of a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, which comprises using (i) a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, or (ii) a partial peptide of a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, or, a kit for screening a compound or its salt that promotes or inhibits the activity of (i) a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, or (ii) a partial peptide of a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof; the kit comprising (i) a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, or (ii) a partial peptide of a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof.
- 38. A method of regulating the secretion of prolactin, which comprises administering to a mammal a compound or its salt that that promotes or inhibits the activity of (i) a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, or (ii) a partial peptide of a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, for the manufacture of a medicament having a prolactin secretion regulating activity, which is obtainable using:

5

10

15

20

25

30

35

40

45

50

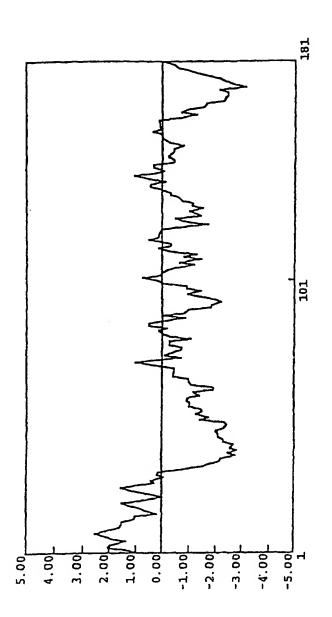
55

(I) a method of screening a compound or its salt that promotes or inhibits the activity of (i) a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, or (ii) a partial peptide of a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, which comprises using (i) a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, or (ii) a partial peptide of a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, and (iii) a protein containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:37 or a salt thereof, or its partial peptide, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof; or, (II) a kit for screening a compound or its salt that promotes or inhibits the activity of (i) a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, or (ii) a partial peptide of a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof; the kit comprising (i) a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, or (ii) a partial peptide of a polypeptide containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof, and (iii) a protein containing the same or substantially the same amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:37 or a salt thereof, or its partial peptide, its amide or ester, or a salt thereof.

				9		18	-		2	-			16			5		54
5	' AT	G G	la ai	ra ti	T TC	A TC	A AA	A CT	A TI	C AT	T TT	A TI	'G AC	T TT	A GC	C AC	T TC	A AGC
						· •••	··	··										
	Me	t GI	u I.	le Il	.e Sex	r Sei	r Lys	s Let	1 Pho	e Il	e Le	u Le	u Th	r Le	u Al	a Th	r Se	r Ser
				53		72	-		8.			-	0		_	9		108
	TT	G TI	'A AC	A TO	A AA	ATT	r TTI	LOI 1	r GCI	A GA!	r ga	A TT	A GT	S AT	G TC	C AA	T CI	T CAC
								~~~						· ·				
	1,e	u Le	u T	ır se	r asi	) 1TE	: Pne	. Cys	, MIC	ı As	b et	u De	u va.	LAE	L DE	r as	n De	u Ais
			11			126			135			14			15	-		162
	AGO	CAA	A GA	A AA	T TAI	GAC	: AAA	TAT	TCI	GAC	CC	r ag	A GGA	I TAC	. cc	A AA	A GG	G GAA
	Sex	r Ly	s Gl	u As	n Tyr	Asp	Lys	Тух	Ser	Gli	Pr	Ar	g Gly	туз	Pr	o Ly:	Gly	y Glu
			17	1		180			189			198	₹		20	,		216
	AGA	AG			r TTT			TTA			TG		_	AAA			' ATT	AAG
		-,-																
	Arg	se:	r Le	u Ası	n Phe	Glu	Glu	Leu	Lys	Asp	Tr	Gly	Pro	Lys	Ası	Va]	Ile	Lys
			22			234			243			252			263			270
٠	ATG	AG:	F AC	A CCI	CCA 1	GTC	AAT	AAA	ATG	CCA	CAC	TCC	TTC	GCC	AAC	TTG	CCA	TTG
	Vot	Co.			Ala	1/2]	Acn	Tara	Met	2	# i ~	Cov	- Pho	777	7	Tou	7	T-11
	MEC	. sei	. 111	PIC	, VIG	AGT	ASII	ມຽວ	Mec	FIO	nis	000	. FME	A10	nsu	Den	PIO	Leu
			279			288			297			306			315			324
	AGA	TTT	GGG	3 AGG	AAC	GIT	CAA	GAA	GAA	AGA	AGT	GCI	GGA	GCA	ACA	GCC	AAC	CTG
	7	Dho			Asn	Tra ?	Cln	C111	Clu	7.2	20-	A 3 n	Clar	77-	mb-	77-		T = 0
	ALG	Pile	. Gr	, ALG	, mau	VAL	GLII	010	GLU	AL 9	DEL	270	GLY	AJA	1111	MIA	ASII	red
			333			342			351			360			369			378
	CCT	CTG	AGA	TCT	GGA	AGA	AAT	ATG	GAG	GTG	AGC	CTC	GTG	AGA	CGT	GTT	CCT	AAC
	2	T	2		C1::	>	3-5	Mot	C) u	17-7	2	100	V- 1	×	2	37-3		
	PIO	reu	Arg	ser	СЉ	MIG	MSII	nec	GIU	AGT	SET	Deu	val	wid	ALG	Val	PIO	ASD
			387			396			405			414			423			432
	CTG	CCC	CAA	AGG	TTT	GGG	AGA	ACA	ACA	ACA	CCC	AAA	agt	GTC	TGC	AGG	ATG	CTG
	Ten	DTO	GI n	7	Phe	Glw	7-0	ጥb	ጥኮሎ	Thr		Tare	Cor	772 T	Cue	)	Vat	T
	Den	PIO	GIII	AL 9	2110	GLJ	vr.a.	2111	7111	1111	urd	Dys	Jet	Val	cys	wi A	Mer	Deu
			441			450			459			468			477			486
	AGT	GAT	TTG	TGT	CAA	GGA	TCC	ATG	CAT	TCA	CCA	TGT	GCC	AAT	GAC	ATT	TTT	TAC
	Ser	Asp	Leu	Cys	Gln	Gly	Ser	Met	Hls	Ser	Pro	Cys	Ala	Asn	Asp	Leu	Phe	Tyr
			405			504			513			522			531			E40
	TCC	ATG	495 ACC	TGC	CAG		CAA			CAG	AAT		GAT	CAA		CAG	TCA	540 AGG
	Ser :	Met	Thr	Cys	Gln :	His (	Gln (	Glu :	Ile	Gln .	Asn	Pro	Asp	Gln	Lys	Gln	Ser .	Arg
				_														-

TAA 3'

Fig.2



5'	ATC	GA.	A AT	9 T at	T TC	A TO	-	A CT	27 A TTC		r rr		6 G AC	T TI	4 A GO	-	T TC	54 A AGC
	Met	Gl	 o Tl	 e T]	 e Se	r Sei	r Twe		. Phe	 • Tl	 e 1.e			 r Io			 - Se	 r Ser
	1100							<i></i>			c De			. <b></b> .c	u Ali	7 111	LSE	r Ser
	TIG	T	6. A. AC		A AA	72 C ATT	-	r TGI	81 (CC) 1		T GA		o AGT	G AT	9! TCC		r cr	108 P CAC
	Leu	Le	עני נו	r se	r Asi	U 116	e PD6	e Cys	A A A	i Asj	b GT	u Le	u va	1 Me	t Se	r Asi	n Lei	ı His
	) CCC	ממ	11'		ነ ጥልጥ ጣ	126 r GAC		ויבייוי ו	135		2 (~	14 T AG		אמידים ב	153		\ CC(	162 3 GAA
	Ser	Ly	s Glı	ı Ası	ı Tyı	c Asp	Lys	Tyr	Ser	Gli	1 Pro	o Ar	g Gl	y Ty:	r Pro	Ly	3 Gl	Glu
	101		173			180		arm	189		n m~	19			207			216
																		DAA 1
	Arg	Sex	Let	ı Ası	1 Phe	e Glu	Glu	Leu	Lys	Asp	Tr	Gly	y Pro	Lys	Asr	val	. Ile	. Lys
			225			234			243			25			261			270
	ATG	AGT	ACA		CCA	GIC	AAT	AAA	ATG	CCA	CAC	TC	TIC	GCC	AAC	TIG	CCA	TIG
	Met	Ser	Thr	Pro	Ala	Val	Asn	Lys	Met	Pro	His	Sez	: Phe	Ale	Asn	Leu	Pro	Leu
			279			288			297			306			315			324
	AGA	TTT	, ecc	AGG	AAC	GTT	CAA	GAA	GAA	AGA	AGI	GC	GGA	GCA	ACA	GCC	AAC	CIG
	Arg	Phe	Gly	Arg	neA '	Val	Gln	Glu	Glu	Arg	Ser	Ala	Gly	Ala	Thr	Ala	Asn	Leu
	•		333			342			351			360	•		369			378
	CCT	CTG	AGA	TCI	GGA	AGA	AAT	ATG	GAG	GIG	AGC	CIC	GIG	AGA	CCT	GIT	CCI	AAC
	Pro	Leu	Arg	Ser	Gly	Arg	Asn	Met	Glu	Val	Ser	Leu	Val	Arg	Arg	Val	Pro	Asn
			387			396			405			414			423			432
	CIG	ccc		AGG	TTT		AGA	ACA		ACA	GCC		AGT	GTC		AGG	ATG	
	Leu	Pro	Gln	Ara	Phe	Glv	Ara	Thr	Thr	Thr	Ala	Lvs	Ser	Val	Cvs	Ara	Met	Ten
																9		
	agt	GAT	441 TTG	TCT	CAA	450 GGA	TCC	DTA	459 CAT	TCA	CCA	468 TGT	GCC	AAT	477 GAC	TTA	TTT	486 TAC
,	ser	Asp	Den	Cys	GIN	GIA	Ser	mec	n15	ser	PIO	Cys	Ala	Asn	Asp	Fen	Phe	Tyr
,	<b>***</b> **	3.MY	495	m	CNC	504	C		513	ראר	a am	522	CAM	0) }	531		<b></b>	540
				160							WWT.		GAT	CAA	AAA 	CAG	1CA	AGG
5	Ser 1	Met	Thr	Cys	Gln	His	Gln	Glu	Ile	Gln	Asn	Pro	Asp	GJu	Lys	Gln	Ser	Arg
			549			558			567			576			585			
7	AGA (	CTG	CTA	TTC	AAG	AAA .	ATA	GAT (	GAT (	GCA	GAA		AAA	CAA		AAA	TAA	3'
,	rg l	Leu	Leu	Phe	Lys	Lys	Ile .	Asp i	Asp 1	Ala	Glu	Leu	Lys	Gln	Glu	Lys	***	

				•														
5,	ATG	GAZ	e Ta		י זכז	18 A TT2		L CGA	27 A TTC		יייי ע			T	4! A GC	-	r rc	54 A AGC
	Met	Glu			Ser	Let	Lys	Arg	Phe	Ile	· ···	Le	 ı Met	Let	 Ala	Th	r Sei	 r Ser
	m	מירים:	63 ACA		. AAC	72 : ATC	_	TGC	81 : ACA		GAZ	90 V TC2	-	ATY	99		יי ריי	108 r <i>T</i> AC
	Leu	Leu	Thr	Ser	Asn	lle	Phe	Cys	Thr	Asp	o Glu	. Ser	Arg	Met	Pro	Asr	ı Lei	ı Tyr
			117			126	;		135			144	1		153	}		162
	AGC	AAA :	AAG	TAA	LAT.	GAC	: AAA	TAT	, ICC	GAG	CCI	AGA '	GGA	GA7	CIP	r eec	: ACC	GAG
	Ser	Lys	Lys	Asn	Tyx	Asp	Lys	Tyr	Ser	Glu	Pro	Arg	Gly	Asp	Leu	Gly	Tr	Glu
			171			180	1		189			198	,		207	,		216
	AAA	GAA	171 AGA		CTT			GAA			AAA			GCT			נינג	DAA 1
	Lys	Glu	Arg	Ser	Leu	Thr	Phe	Glu	Glu	Val	. Lys	Asp	. Lib	Ala	Pro	Lys	Ile	Lys
			225			234			243			252			261			270
	ATG	TAA	AAA	cct	CTA	GIC	AAC	AAA	ATG	CCA	CCI	TCT	GCA	GCC	AAC	CIG	CCA	CIG
	Wat-	>		Dec	3/27	Val	200	Tare	Met	Dro	Dm	Spr	230	770	7	T	Dr.0	Leu
	PASC	NS11	Lys	210	V 0.1	٧	,	دويد	1100	110	140	عاد	,	41L	. nou	u		Jeu
			279			288			297			306			315			324
	AGA	TTT	GGG	AGG	AAC	ATG	GAA	GAA	GAA	AGG	AGC	ACT	AGG	GCG	AIG	GCC	CAC	CIG
	Arg	Phe	Gly	Arg	Asn	Met	Glu	Glu	Glu	Arg	Ser	Thr	Arg	Ala	Met	Ala	His	Leu
			333			342			351			360			369			378
	CCT	CTG	AGA	CTC	GGA		AAT	AGA		GAC	AGC			AGA			CCA	
	Pro	Leu	Arg	Leu	Gly	Lys	Asn	Arg	Glu	Asp	Ser	Leu	Ser	Arg	Trp	Val	Pro	Asn
			387			396			405			414			423			432
	CIG	CCC	CAG	AGG	TTT	GGA	AGA	ACA	ACA	ACA	GCC	AAA	AGC	TTA	ACC	AAG	ACC	CIG
	Leu	Pro	Gln	Arg	Phe	Gly	Arg	Thr	Thr	Thr	Ala	Lys	Ser	Ile	Thr	Lys	Thr	Leu
			441			450			459			468			477			486
	AGT	AAT	MG	CTC	CAG		TCC	ATG		TCA	CCA		ACC	AAT		CTA	CTC	
	Ser	Asn	Leu	Leu	Gln	Gln	Ser	Met	His	Ser	Pro	Ser	Thr	Asn	GJY	Leu	Leu	Tyr
			495			504			513			522			531			540
	TCC	ATG	GCC	TGC	CAG	CCC	CAA	GAA		CAG	AAT		GGT	CAA		AA.C	CTA	
					~~~													
	Ser	Met	Ala	Cys	GID	Pro	GIN	GIU	TTE	GIN	Asn	Pro	GīĀ	Gln	Lys	Asn	Ten	Arg
			549			558			567			576			585	•		
	AGA	CGG	GGA	TTC	CAG	AAA	ATA	GAT	GAT	GCA	GAA	TIG .	AAA	CAA	GAA	AAA	TAA	3'
				~	~~-				~~~									
	Arg	Arg	Cly	Pne	GID	ràz	TTG	ASP	Asp	Ala	Glu	Leu .	Lys (	Gln	Glu	Lys	***	

450		9 TTA J	477	<b>T</b> 04	18					- <del></del>				45 CCA		. TC4	54
A10	- GA/	ALL	AII		TCA	-AAG			——	114							
Me t	Glu	ile 63	[ie	Ser	Ser 72	Lys	Arg	Phe 81	He	Leu	Leu 90		Leu	Ala 99	Thr	Ser	Ser 108
TTC	TTA	ACT	TCA	AAC	ACC	CTT	TGT	TCA	GAT	GAA	TTA	ATG	ATG	CCC	CAT	TTT	CAC
Phe	Leu	Thr 117	Ser	Asn	Thr 126	Leu	Cys	Ser 135		Glu				Pro 153			His 162
AGC	AAA	GAA	GGT	TAT	GGA	AAA	TAT	TAC	CAG	GTG	AGA	GGA	ATC	CCA	AAA	GGG	GTA
Ser	Lys	Glu 171	Gly	Tyr				Tyr 189		Leu			Ile	Pro 207		Gly	Val 216
AAG	GAA	AGA	AGT	GTG									GGG	GCA	AAG	AAA	GAT
Lys	Glu	Arg 225	Ser	Val	Thr 234	Phe	Gin	Glu 243	Leu	Lys	Asp 252	Trp	Gly	Ala 261	Lys	Lys	Asp 270
ATT	AAG	ATG	AGT	CCA	GCC	CCT	GCC	AAC	AAA	GTG	CCC	CAC	TCA	GCA	GCC	AAC	CTT
		Me t 279			288			297			306			315			324
CCC	CTG	AGG	TTT	GGG	AGG	AAC	ATA	GAA	GAC	AGA	AGA	AGC	ccc	AGG	GCA	CGG	GCC
Рго	Leu	Arg 333	Phe	Gly	Arg 342	Asn		G1u 351			Arg 360	Ser		Arg 369	Ala		Ala 378
AAC	ATG	GAG	GCA	GGG	ACC	ATG	AGC	CAT	TTT	CCC	AGC	CTG	CCC	CAA	AGG	TTT	GGG
Asn	Met	Gl u 387	Ala		Thr 396	Met		His 405			Ser 414	Leu		Gin 423	Arg		Gly 432
AGA	ACA	ACA	GCC	AGA	CGC	ATC	ACC	AAG	ACA	CTG	GCT	GGT	TTG	ccc	CAG	AAA	TCC
Arg	Thr	Thr 441	Ala		Arg 450			Lys 459		Leu				Pro 477	Gln	-	Ser 486
CTG	CAC	TCC	CTG	GCC	TCC	AGT	GAA	TCG	CTC	TAT	GCC	ATG	ACC	CGC	CAG	CAT	CAA
Leu	His	Ser 495	Leu		Ser 504			Ser 513			Ala 522	Met		Arg 531	Gln		Gln 540
GAA	ATT	CAG	AGT	CCT	GGT	CAA	GAC	CAA	CCT	AGG	AAA	CGC	GTG	TTC	ACG	GAA	ACA
Glu	Ile	Gl n 549	Ser		Gly 558	Gln		Gln 567	Pro		Lys 576	Arg		Phe 585	Thr		Thr 594
		GCA															
		Ala 603		Arg													
		ATG		CTG	TGA	3'											
		Me I															

$\mathbb{C}$	)
	•
τ	$\Sigma$
-	-
LŁ	_
	_

50 50	100	150 150 150	200	250 250 250
10 20 30 40 50 MEIISSRUFI LLILATSSLL TSNIFCADEL VASNIHSKAN YDKYSEPRG- MEIISSKRFI LLILATSSFL TSNIFCIDES RAPNIÄSKAN YDKYSEPRGD MEIISSKRFI LLILATSSFL TSNIFLSPEL MAHTERSKES KÄRVÄVOLRGI	60 100 YERGER SINFEELKOW GPRINVIKMST FAVNKMPHSF ANI.PI.RFGRN I.GWEMER SI.TFEEVKIW APKIKMIK FANNKMPHSA ANI.PI.RFGRN ERGVKER SVIFTELKIW GAKKULKWSP APANKWPHSA ANI.PI.RFGRN	110 120 130 140 150 150 140 150 vQEERSAGAI ANLIPLRSSR MENSIVRAVE NLIPORFGRIT TAKSVCRALS MEERSIRAA AHLIPLIALSKA REPSISSAVE NLIPORFGRIT TAKSITIKITLS TEPTRSFRAR ANM	160 170 180 190 200 CHOCSEMBS CANTIEVSAM CONCETONED DECERTIFIER ECODARIZAÇE NATIONALIZAMENTO CONCETONED ORGENIARIO ECODARIZAÇOE CHECKSTES ASSESTAPMI ROHOELOSPO CEDERRIVET ETDDAERROE	210   220   240   250
444	51	101	151	201
	51	101	151	201
	51	101	151	201
hliplirf.aa	hlplrf.aa	hlpirf.aa	hlpirf.aa	hlpirf, aa
bliplirf.aa	blplrf.aa	bipirf.aa	bipirf.aa	blpirf. aa
rliplirf.aa	rlplrf.aa	rlpirf.aa	rlpirf.aa	rlpirf. aa

58	TTTAGACTTAGACGAAATGGAAATTATTTCATTAAAACGATTCATTTATTGACTGTG	1
14	MetGluIleIleSerLeuLysArgPheIleLeuLeuThrVal	i
118	GCAACTTCAAGCTTCTTAACATEAAACACCTTCTGTACAGATGAGTTCATGATGCCTCAT	59
34	AlaThrSerSerPheLeuThrSerAsnThrPheCysThrAspGluPheMetMetProHis	15
178	TTTCACAGCAAAGAAGGTGACGGAAAATACTCCCAGCTGAGAGGAATCCCAAAAGGGGAA	119
54	PheHisSerLysGluGlyAspGlyLysTyrSerGlnLeuArgGlyIleProLysGlyGlu	35
238	AAGGAAAGAAGTGTCAGTTTTCAAGAACTAAAAGATTGGGGGGCAAAGAATGTTATTAAG	179
74	LysGluArgSerValSerPheGinGluLeuLysAspTrpGlyAlaLysAsnVallleLys	55
298	ATGAGTCCAGCCCCTGCCAACAAGTGCCCCACTCAGCAGCCAACCTGCCCCTGAGATTT	239
94	MetSerProAlaProAlaAsnLysValProHisSerAlaAlaAsnLeuProLeuArgPhe	75
358	GGAAGGACCATAGATGAGAAAAGAAGCCCCGCAGCACGGGTCAACATGGAGGCAGGGACC	299
114	GlyArgThrIleAspGluLysArgSerProAlaAlaArgValAsnMetGluAlaGlyThr	95
418	AGGAGCCATTTCCCCAGCCTGCCCCAAAGGTTTGGGAGAACAACAGCCAGAAGCCCCAAG	359
154	ArgSerHisPheProSerLeuProGinArgPheGlyArgThrThrAlaArgSerProLys	115
538	ACACCCGCTGATTTGCCACAGAAACCCCTGCACTCACTGGGCTCCAGCGAGTTGCTCTAC	119
154	ThrProAlaAspLeuProGlnLysProLeuHisSerLeuGlySerSerGluLeuLeuTyr	135
538	GTCATGATCTGCCAGCACCAAGAAATTCAGAGTCCTGGTGGAAAGCGAACGAGGAGAGGA	179
174	ValMetIleCysGlnHisGlnGluIleGlnSerProGlyGlyLysArgThrArgArgGly	55
598	GCGTTTGTGGAAACAGATGATGCAGAAAGGGAAACCAGAAAAATAGGAAACTCGAGCCCG	39
188	AlaPheValGluThrAspAspAlaGluArgLysProGluLys***	75
618	ACTTCAAGAGGCTACGGAGC	99
122		88

Fig.8

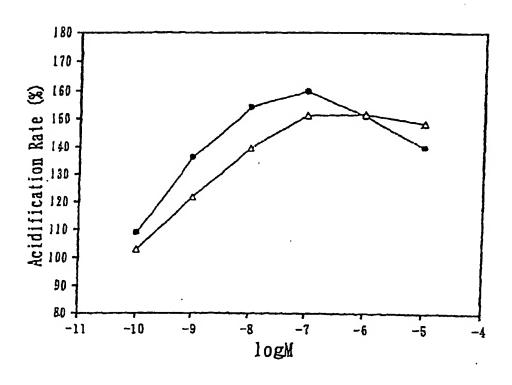
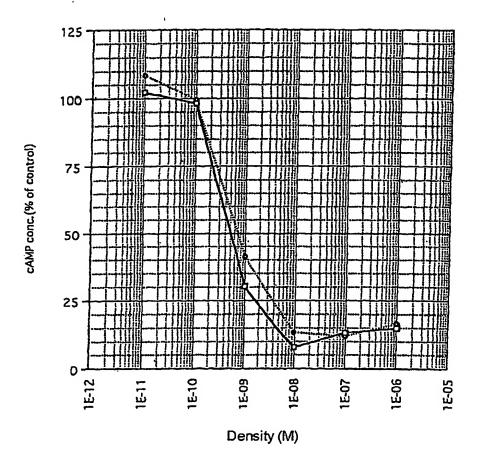
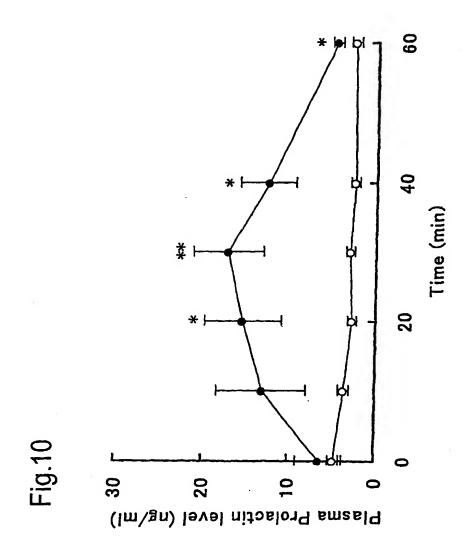


Fig.9





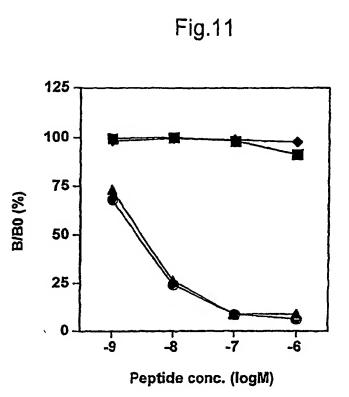


Fig.12

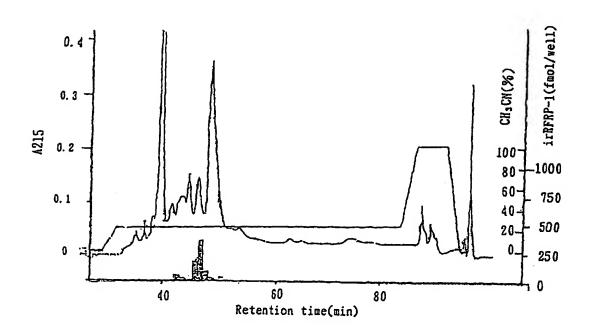


Fig.13

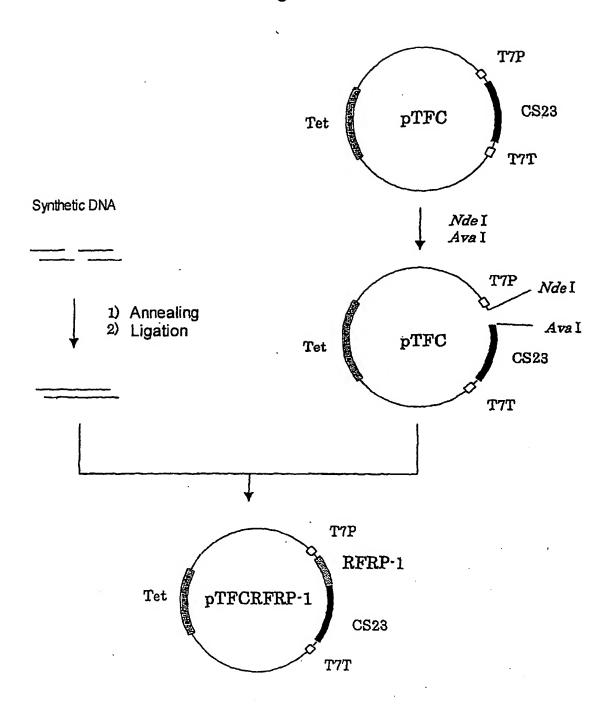


Fig.14

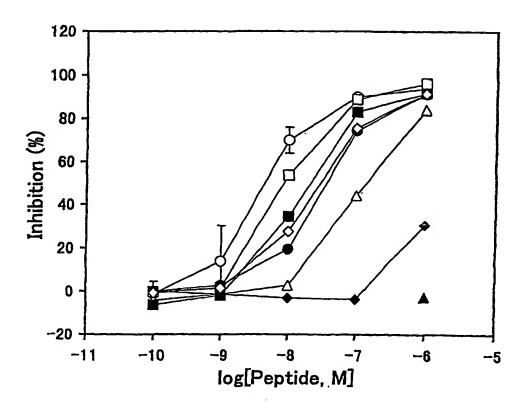
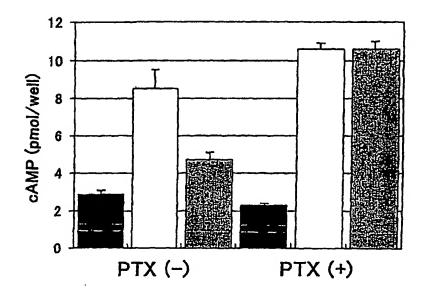


Fig.15



# INTERNATIONAL SEARCH REPORT

International application No.

PCT/JP01/01716

P,X WO, 2000/029441, Al (Takeda Chemical Industries, Ltd.), 25 May, 2000 (25.05.00) (Family: none) & Database CAPLUS on STN, AMERICAN CHEMICAL SOCIETY (ACS), (Columbus, OH, USA), DN.133:16312  P,X HINUMA Shuji, et al., 'New neuropeptides containing carboxy-terminal RFamide and their receptor in mammals.' Nat. Cell Biol., October, 2000, Vol.2, No.10, pages 703 to 708  A SATAKE Honoo, et al., 'Characterization of a cDNA encoding a precursor of Carassius RFamide, structurally related to a mammalian prolactin-releasing peptide.' FEBS Lett., 1999, Vol.446, Nos.2,3, pages 247 to 250  A TENSEN Cornelis P., et al., 'The Lymmaea cardioexcitatory peptide (LyCEP) receptor: a G-protein-coupled receptor for a novel member of the RFamide neuropeptide family.' J. Neurosci., 1998, Vol.18, No.23, pages 9812 to 9821    Purther documents are listed in the combination of Box C.			PCI/U	501/01/19
B. FIRLDS SEARCHED  Minimum documentation searched (classification system followed by classification symbols)  Int. C. AGINS 3/22, 45/00, AGIPS/10, 15/00, 15/08, 15/10, CO7E14/72, 16/2  C12M15/12, C12Q1/02, G01N33/12, 33/50, 33/566, 33/53  Documentation searched other than minimum documentation to the extent that such documents are included in the fields searched that such documents are included in the fields searched that such documents are included in the fields searched that such documents are included in the fields searched that such documents are included in the fields searched that such documents are included in the fields search terms used)  CPLUS (STN), REGISTRY (STN), MEDIJINE (STN), BUBASE (STN), BIOSIS (STN)  SylisBFTOT/PIR/GeneSeq  Genbank/BREL/DDBJ/GeneSeq  Category  Citation of documents, with indication, where appropriate, of the relevant passages  P, X  WO, 2000/029441, A1 (Takeda Chemical Industries, Ltd.),  25 May, 2000 (25.05.00) (Family: none)  & Database CAPJUS on STN, AMERICAN CHEMICAL SOCIETY (ACS), (Columbus, OH, USA), IN, 133:16312  P, X  HINUMA Shuji, et al., 'New neuropeptides containing carboxy-terminal Ryamide and their receptor in mammals.'  Nat. Cell Biol., October, 2000, Vol.2, No.10, pages 703  to 708  A SATAKE HONGO, et al., 'Characterization of a cDNA receptor: a G-protein-releasing peptide.'  FERS Lett., 1999, Vol.446, Nos.2, 3, pages 247 to 250  A TENSEN Cornelis P., et al., 'The lymmaea cardioexcitatory peptide (LyCEP) receptor: a G-protein-requesting peptide.'  FOR a novel member of the RPamide neuropeptide family.'  J. Neurosci., 1998, Vol.18, No.23, pages 9812 to 9821  Further documents are listed in the continuation of Box C.  Special entergoise of cland documents are devices on continued on the pricity date, dailing date or or both indemnational filing date or the continued of the devices to be of particular relevance or common or particular relevance to be claimed or which is indemnational filing date or the continue of the process of particular relevance to be claime	Int.	Cl' A61K38/22, 45/00, A61P5/10		7K14/72, 16/28,
Minimum documentation restricted (classification system followed by classification symbols)   Int. Cl' A61R36/22, 45/00, A61P5/10. 15/00. 15/00, 15/08, 15/10, C07K14/72, 16/2 (C12N15/12, C12Q1/02, G01N33/12, 33/50, 33/566, 33/53)			tional classification and IPC	
Int. Cl7 Asix38/22, 45/00, Asip5/10, 15/00, 15/08, 15/10, COTR14/72, 16/2 Cl2N15/12, Cl2Q1/02, GOIN33/12, 33/50, 33/566, 33/53  Documentation searched other than minimum documentation to the extent that such documents are included in the fields searched Captus (STN), REGISTRY (STN), MEDLINE (STN), EMBASE (STN), BIOSIS (STN) SvissProt/PIR/GeneSeq Genbank/BWEL/DDBJ/GeneSeq Genbank/BWEL/DDBJ/GeneSeq C. DOCUMENTS CONSIDERED TO BE RELEVANT  Cottagory* Citation of document, with indication, where appropriate, of the relevant passages Relevant to claim N P. X WO, 2000/029441, Al (Takeda Chemical Industries, Ltd.), 25 May, 2000 (25.05.00) (Family: none) & Database CAPLUS on STN, AMERICAN CHEMICAL SOCIETY (ACS), (Columbus, OH, USA), IN.133:16312  P, X HINUMA Shuji, et al., 'New neuropeptides containing carboxy-terminal RFamide and their receptor in mammals.' Nat. Cell Biol., October, 2000, Vol.2, No.10, pages 703 to 708  A SATAKE Honco, et al., 'Characterization of a cDNA encoding a precursor of Carassalus RFamide, structurally related to a mammalian prolactin-releasing peptide.' FRBS Lett., 1999, Vol.446, Nos.2,3, pages 247 to 250  A TENSEN Cornelis P., et al., 'The Lymmaea cardioexcitatory peptide (LyCEP) receptor: a G-protein-coupled receptor for a novel member of the RFamide neuropeptide family.' J. Neurosci., 1998, Vol.18, No.23, pages 9812 to 9821  Purture document ser listed in the cominantion of Box C  Special categories of ched documents  To document which may throw doubts on priority claim(s) or which is sized to establish the publication dute of months relevance, the chaimed invention considered to be of perichar relevance, the chaimed invention considered to be foregreated to revent and some of purchase the thory underlying to the continuent of purchase the proving the same paths family of the surface on the same paths family of the surface on the same paths family of the continuent of purchase the proving the same paths family of the surface on the same paths family of the surface on the same paths family o			L. d. 26 - 2 1 - 12	
Electronic data base consulted during the international search (name of data base and, where practicable, search terms used)  CAPLUS (STN), REGISTRY (STN), MEDLINE (STN), EMBASE (STN), BIOSIS (STN)  SwissProt/PIR/GeneSeq  Genbank/EMBL/DDBJ/GeneSeq  C. DOCUMENTS CONSIDERED TO BE RELEVANT  Category*  Citation of document, with indication, where appropriate, of the relevant passages  Relevant to claim N  P, X  WO, 2000/029441, A1 (Takeda Chemical Industries, Ltd.), 25 Nay, 2000 (25.05.00) (Family: none)  & Database CAPLUS on STN, AMERICAN CHENICAL SOCIETY (ACS), (Columbus, OH, USA), IN.133:16312  P, X  HINUMA Shuji, et al., 'New neurropeptides containing carbony-terminal RFamide and their receptor in mammals.' Nat. Cell Biol., October, 2000, Vol.2, No.10, pages 703 to 708  A SATAKE Honoo, et al., 'Characterization of a cDNA encoding a precursor of Carassius RFamide, structurally related to a mammalian prolactin-releasing peptide.' FEBS Lett., 1999, Vol.446, Nos.2,3, pages 247 to 250  A TENSEN Cornelis P., et al., 'The Lymmaea cardioexcitatory peptide (LyCEP) receptor: a G-protein-coupled receptor for a novel member of the RFamide neuropeptide family.' J. Neurosci., 1998, Vol.18, No.23, pages 9812 to 9821  Purther document defining the general state of the srt which is not considered to be of particular relevance, the claimed invention cannot considered to be of particular relevance, the claimed invention cannot considered on a relative story when the document is claimed to be comment of the surface of the content of the surface of the content of the surface of the surface of the content of the content of the content of the surface	Int.	Cl7 A61R38/22, 45/00, A61P5/10	, 15/00, 15/08, 15/10, CO	7K14/72, 16/28,
CAPIJUS (STN) , REGISTRY (STN) , MEDLINE (STN) , EMBASE (STN) , BIOSIS (STN)  SwissProt/PIR/GeneSeq  Genbank/EMBL/DDBJ/GeneSeq  C. DOCUMENTS CONSIDERED TO BE RELEVANT  Cottegory*  Citation of document, with indication, where appropriate, of the relevant passages  P.X WO, 2000/029441, A1 (Takeda Chemical Industries, Ltd.), 25 May, 2000 (25.05.00) (Family: none) & Database CAPIJUS on STN, AMERICAN CHEMICAL BOCIETY (ACS), (Columbus, OH, USA), ID. 133:16312  P.X HINUMA Shuji, et al., 'New neuropeptides containing carboxy-terminal RFamide and their receptor in mammals.' Mat. Cell Biol., October, 2000, Vol.2, No.10, pages 703  to 708  A SATAKE Honoo, et al., 'Characterization of a cDNA encoding a precursor of Carassius RFamide, structurally related to a mammalian prolactin-releasing peptide.' FEBS Lett., 1999, Vol.446, Nos.2,3, pages 247 to 250  A TENSEN Cornelis P., et al., 'The Lymmaea cardioexcitatory peptide (LyCEP) receptor: a G-protein-coupled receptor for a novel member of the RFamide neuropeptide family.' J. Neurosci., 1998, Vol.18, No.23, pages 9812 to 9821  Purther documents are listed in the continuation of Box C.  See patent family annex.  ** Special caragonies of citad documents:  ** document defining the general state of the srt which is not considered to be of particular relevance of the Armado encoding to the structure of the structur	Documentat	ion searched other than minimum documentation to the	extent that such documents are included	in the fields searched
Category* Citation of document, with indication, where appropriate, of the relevant passages Relevant to claim N  P.X WO, 2000/029441, A1 (Takeda Chemical Industries, Ltd.), 25 May, 2000 (25.05.00) (Family: none) & Database CAPLUS on STN, AMERICAN CHEMICAL SOCIETY (ACS), (Columbus, OH, USA), DN.133:16312  P.X HINUMA Shuji, et al., 'New neurropeptides containing carboxy-terminal RFamide and their receptor in mammals.' Nat. Cell Biol., October, 2000, Vol.2, No.10, pages 703 to 708  A SATAKE Honco, et al., 'Characterization of a cDNA encoding a precursor of Carassius RFamide, structurally related to a mammalian prolactin-releasing peptide.' FEBS Lett., 1999, Vol.446, Nos.2,3, pages 247 to 250  A TENSEN Cornelis P., et al., 'The Lymnaea cardioexcitatory peptide (LyCEP) receptor: a G-protein-coupled receptor for a novel member of the RFamide neuropeptide family.' J. Neurosci., 1998, Vol.18, No.23, pages 9812 to 9821  Puther document are listed in the continuation of Box C.  Special categories of clied documents are listed in the continuation of other confidence of the set which is not considered to be of patitular relevance, the claimed invention cannot defining the general state of the set which is not considered to be of patitular relevance, the claimed invention cannot recently to comment which may throw doubts on priority claim(s) or which is cited to establish the publication date of smother citation or other special research as special resea	CAPI Swis	JUS (STN) , REGISTRY (STN) , MEDLINÈ (S SProt/PIR/GeneSeq		
P.X WO, 2000/029441, A1 (Takeda Chemical Industries, Ltd.), 25 May, 2000 (25.05.00) (Family: nome) & Database CAPLUS on STN, AMERICAN CHEMICAL SOCIETY (ACS), (Columbus, OH, USA), IN.133:16312  P.X HINUMA Shuji, et al., 'New neuropeptides containing carboxy-terminal RFamide and their receptor in mammals.' Nat. Cell Biol., October, 2000, Vol.2, No.10, pages 703 to 708  A SATAKE Honco, et al., 'Characterization of a cDNA encoding a precursor of Carassius RFamide, structurally related to a mammalian prolactin-releasing peptide.' FKBS Lett., 1999, Vol.446, Nos.2,3, pages 247 to 250  A TENSEN Cornelis P., et al., 'The Lymnaea cardioexcitatory peptide (LyCEP) receptor: a G-protein-coupled receptor for a novel member of the RFamide neuropeptide family.' J. Neurosci., 1998, Vol.18, No.23, pages 9812 to 9821  Purther documents are listed in the continuation of Box C.  Special entraprise of cited documents: "A" document defining the general state of the srt which is not considered to be of particular relevance, the chained invention cannot continue to the interestional filing date or priority date and not in conflict with the application but cited to understand the principle or floory underlying the invention considered to browle an invention cannot obcument of particular relevance, the chained invention considered to involve an invention cannot considered to browle san tension of particular relevance, the chained invention cannot receive the whole the published prior to the international filing date to the state of the san the priority date claimed."  **Comment of particular relevance, the chained invention cannot considered to involve an invention cannot considered to browle san tension for priority date claimed."  **Comment of particular relevance, the chained invention cannot considered to involve an invention c	C. DOCU	MENTS CONSIDERED TO BE RELEVANT		
P.X WO, 2000/029441, A1 (Takeda Chemical Industries, Ltd.), 25 May, 2000 (25.05.00) (Family: none) & Database CAPLUS on STN, AMERICAN CHEMICAL SOCIETY (ACS), (Columbus, OH, USA), IN.133:16312  P.X HINUMA Shuji, et al., 'New neuropeptides containing carboxy-terminal RFamide and their receptor in mammals.' Nat. Cell Biol., October, 2000, Vol.2, No.10, pages 703 to 708  A SATAKE Honco, et al., 'Characterization of a cDNA encoding a precursor of Carassius RFamide, structurally related to a mammalian prolactin-releasing peptide.' FEBS Lett., 1999, Vol.446, Nos.2,3, pages 247 to 250  A TENSEN Cornelis P., et al., 'The Lymnaea cardioexcitatory peptide (LyCEP) receptor: a G-protein-coupled receptor for a novel member of the RFamide neuropeptide family.' J. Neurosci., 1998, Vol.18, No.23, pages 9812 to 9821  Purther documents are listed in the continuation of Box C.  Special entraguies of cited documents:  "A" document defining the general state of the srt which is not considered to be of particular relevance, the chained invention cannot considered to be of particular relevance, the chained invention considered to be volument of particular relevance, the chained invention considered to revolute an invention considered to involve	Category*	Citation of document, with indication, where ar	propriete, of the relevant passages	Relevant to claim No.
Carboxy-terminal RFamide and their receptor in mammals.  Nat. Cell Biol., October, 2000, Vol.2, No.10, pages 703 to 708  A SATAKE Honoo, et al., 'Characterization of a cDNA encoding a precursor of Carassius RFamide, structurally related to a mammalian prolactin-releasing peptide.' FEBS Lett., 1999, Vol.446, Nos.2,3, pages 247 to 250  A TENSEN Cornelis P., et al., 'The Lymnaea cardioexcitatory peptide (LyCEP) receptor: a G-protein-coupled receptor for a novel member of the RFamide neuropeptide family.' J. Neurosci., 1998, Vol.18, No.23, pages 9812 to 9821  Purther documents are listed in the communication of Box C.  Special entegries of cited documents: 'A' document defining the general state of the srt which is not considered to be of particular relevance entire document but published on or after the international filing date or priority date and not in conflict with the application but cited to considered to be of particular relevance to chained direction or other cited to establish the publication date of smother citation or other means  'A' document which may throw doubts on priority claim(s) or which is cited to establish the publication date of smother citation or other means  'A' document referring to an oral disclosure, use, exhibition or other means  'C' document referring to an oral disclosure, use, exhibition or other means  'C' document referring to an oral disclosure, use, exhibition or other means  'C' document referring to an oral disclosure, use, exhibition or other means  'C' document referring to an oral disclosure, use, exhibition or other means  'C' document referring to an oral disclosure, use, exhibition or other means  'C' document referring to an oral disclosure, use, exhibition or other means  'C' document referring to an oral disclosure, use, exhibition or other means  'C' document referring to an oral disclosure, use, exhibition or other means  'C' document referring to an oral disclosure, use, exhibition or other means  'C' document referring to an oral disclosure, use, exhibition or		WO, 2000/029441, A1 (Takeda Chen 25 May, 2000 (25.05.00) (Fami & Database CAPLUS on STN, AME	nical Industries, Ltd.); ly: none) RICAN CHEMICAL SOCIETY	1-15,18-31
encoding a precursor of Carassius RPamide, structurally related to a mammalian prolactin-releasing peptide.' FRBS Lett., 1999, Vol.446, Nos.2,3, pages 247 to 250  A TENSEN Cornelis P., et al., 'The Lymmaea cardioexcitatory peptide (LyCEP) receptor: a G-protein-coupled receptor for a novel member of the RPamide neuropeptide family.' J. Neurosci., 1998, Vol.18, No.23, pages 9812 to 9821  Purther documents are listed in the continuation of Box C. See patent family annex.  Special categories of cited documents: A document defining the general state of the srt which is not considered to be of patients relevance entire document but published on or after the international filing date or priority date and not in conflict with the application but cited to understand the priority date and not in conflict with the application but cited to understand the priority date and not in conflict with the application but cited to understand the priority date and not in conflict with the application but cited to understand the priority date and not in conflict with the application but cited to understand the priority date and not in conflict with the application but cited to understand the priority date and not in conflict with the application but cited to understand the priority date and not in conflict with the application but cited to understand the priority date and not in conflict with the application but cited to understand the priority date and not in conflict with the application but cited to understand the priority date and not in conflict with the application but cited to understand the priority date and not in conflict with the application but cited to understand the priority date and not in conflict with the application but cited to understand the priority date and not in conflict with the application but cited to understand the priority date and not in conflict with the application to understand the priority date and not in conflict with the application to the international filing date or priority date and not in confli	P,X	carboxy-terminal RFamide and the Nat. Cell Biol., October, 2000,	ir receptor in mammals.'	1-15,18-31
peptide (LyCEP) receptor: a G-protein-coupled receptor for a novel member of the RFamide neuropeptide family.  J. Neurosci., 1998, Vol.18, No.23, pages 9812 to 9821  Purther documents are listed in the communication of Box C.  Special categories of cited documents:  "A" document defining the general state of the art which is not considered to be of particular relevance of earlier document but published on or after the international filing date or considered to be of particular relevance in the international filing date or considered on a considered on	A	encoding a precursor of Carassiv related to a mammalian prolact	s RPamide, structurally in-releasing peptide.	1-15,18-31
Special categories of cited documents:  "A" document defining the general state of the art which is not considered to be of particular relevance or after the international filing date or priority date and not in conflict with the application but cited to understand the principle or theory underlying the invention date of an embedding date or considered to be of particular relevance.  "A" document which may throw doubts on priority claim(s) or which is circle to establish the publication date of another citation or other special reason (as specialled)  "O" document referring to an oral disclosure, use, exhibition or other means  "B" document published prior to the international filing date but later document published prior to the international filing date but later than the priority date calmed  "A" bate document published after the international lifting date or priority date and not in conflict with the application but cited to understand the principle or theory underlying the invention consolated over novel or cannot be considered to involve an inventive step when the document is taken alone or maken the document is taken alone or maken the priority date and not in conflict with the application but cited to understand the principle or theory underlying the invention of constant the priority date and not in conflict with the application but cited to understand the principle or theory underlying the invention of comment is taken alone or more of particular relevance; the claimed invention and inventive step when the document is taken alone or maken the priority date and not in conflict with the application but cited to understand the principle or theory underlying the invention or constant the priority date and not in conflict with the application but cited to understand the principle or theory underlying the invention of a priority date and not in conflict with the application of the or understand the principle or theory underlying the invention of the invention of the invention of the invention of the inventi	A	peptide (LyCEP) receptor: a G-p for a novel member of the RFamid	rotein-coupled receptor le neuropeptide family.	1-15,18-31
"A" document defining the general state of the art which is not considered to be of particular relevance emission document but published on or after the international filing date document which may throw doubts on priority claim(s) or which is circle to establish the publication date of smother citation or other special reason (as specified)  "O" document referring to an oral disclosure, use, exhibition or other means "P" document published prior to the international filing date but later than the priority date claimed  Date of the actual completion of the international search  Date of mailing of the international search priority date and not in conflict with the application but cited to wonder, in confidered to particular relevance, the claimed invention cannot considered to involve an inventive step when the document is taken alone considered to involve an inventive step when the document is combined with one or more other such document is combinated with one or more other such documents, such combination being obvious to a person skilled in the art document member of the same patent family  Date of mailing of the international search	Purthe	r documents are listed in the continuation of Box C.	See patent family annex.	
Date of the actual completion of the international search  Date of mailing of the international search report	"A" docume consider "E" carlier of data "L" docume cited to special "O" docume means "P" docume	ant defining the general state of the art which is not red to be of particular retevance tocument but published on or after the international filing and which may throw doubts on priority chain(s) or which is establish the publication date of snother citation or other reason (as specified) and referring to an onal disclosure, use, exhibition or other and published prior to the international filing date but later	priority date and not in conflict with the understand the principle or theory und "X" document of particular relevance, the considered novel or caunot be considered novel or caunot be considered so when the document is taken alone "Y" document of particular relevance, the considered to involve an inventive step combined with one or more other such combination being obvious to a person	e application but eited to arrying the invention himsel invention cannot be red to involve an inventive claimed invention cannot be when the document is documents, such skilled in the art
12 0010, 2002 (22.00.02)	Date of the		Date of mailing of the international sear 12 June, 2001 (12.06	
Name and mailing address of the ISA/ Japanese Patent Office  Authorized officer	_		Authorized officer	,
Facsimile No. Telephone No.	Facsimile N	D	Telephone No.	

## INTERNATIONAL SEARCH REPORT

International application No.
PCT/JP01/01716

ategory	Citation of document, with indication, where appropriate, of the relevant passages	Relevant to claim No
A .	WO, 98/589621, Al (Takeda Chemical Industries, Ltd.), 30 December, 1998 (30.12.98) & EP, 1001989, Al & JP, 11-71300, A	1-15,18-31
A	WO, 97/24436, A2 (Takeda Chemical Industries, Ltd.), 10 July, 1997 (10.07.97) & EP, 870020, A2 & JP, 10-146192, A	1-15,18-31
,X	Database REGISTRY on STN, AMERICAN CHEMICAL SOCIETY (ACS), (Columbus, OH, USA), Registry Number of 225879-38-9, 203609-95-4, 179723-46-7, 167743-76-2	22
	·	
	,	
1	·	
,	*	
İ	·	

Form PCT/ISA/210 (continuation of second sheet) (July 1992)

## INTERNATIONAL SEARCH REPORT

International application No.

PCT/JP01/01716

Box I Observations where certain claims were found unsearchable (Continuation of item 1 of first sheet)	
This international search report has not been established in respect of certain claims under Article 17(2)(a) for the following re-	25003:
1. Claims Nos.: 34,37,38 because they relate to subject matter not required to be searched by this Authority, namely:	
Claims 34, 37 and 38 pertain to methods for treatment of the human be by therapy and thus relate to a subject matter which this International Search? Authority is not required, under the provisions of Article 17(2)(a)(1) the PCT and Rule 39.1(iv) of the Regulations under the PCT, to search.	ng of
Claims Nos.: 16,17,32,33,35,36     because they relate to parts of the international application that do not comply with the prescribed requirements to st extent that no meaningful international search can be carried out, specifically:	nch an
It can be neither specified nor anticipated by a person skilled in t art what compounds are involved in the scope of the compounds obtained using a screening method or a screening kit.	
3. Claims Nos.:	
because they are dependent claims and are not drafted in accordance with the second and third sentences of Rule 6.4	(a).
Box II Observations where unity of invention is lacking (Continuation of Item 2 of first sheet)	
This International Searching Authority found multiple inventions in this international application, as follows:	
ė.	
·	
	•
1. As all required additional search fees were timely paid by the applicant, this international search report covers all seclaims.	archable
<ol> <li>As all searchable claims could be searched without effort justifying an additional fee, this Authority did not invite prof any additional fee.</li> </ol>	syment
3. As only some of the required additional search fees were timely paid by the applicant, this international search report only those claims for which fees were paid, specifically claims Nos.:	t covers
A Dis provined additional reseals flow yours simply said by the scalingst Consequently, this is transitived.	
4. No required additional search fees were timely paid by the applicant. Consequently, this international search report is restricted to the invention first mentioned in the claims; it is covered by claims Nos.:	
Remark on Protest The additional search fees were accompanied by the applicant's protest.	
No protest accompanied the payment of additional search fees.	
	لست
Form PCT/ISA/210 (continuation of first sheet (1)) (July 1992)	

•

Date: 11/7/2005 233 : mchao Time: 10:43:22 AM

mchao

B\_485\_2G3Ri

Please retrieve your documents within 24 hours or they will be discarded

## Chao, Mark

From: Kobayashi Hiroshi

[hiroshi.kobayashi@aiklaw.co.jp]

Sent:

Friday, November 04, 2005 1:54 AM

To:

Chao, Mark

Subject: Re: 2861 US0P/P01-0291 US

Dear Dr. Chao,

Thank you for your e-mail regarding this application.

We accept your proposed amendments. For your information, the protein <u>comprising</u> the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO:35 covers a human mature protein of SEQ ID NO: 34 and a rat mature protein of SEQ ID NO: 33 since SEQ ID NO: 35 defines a partial peptide having an amino acid sequence common in rat and human. We believe that cancellation of claims 26 and 27 does not mean waiver of rights for the human mature protein.

Therefore, please note that we should obtain a patent covering the protein <u>comprising</u> (NOT consisting of) the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO:35

Please proceed to file your proposed amendments if our understanding is correct.

Best regards,

Hiroshi Kobayashi Abe, Ikubo & Katayama

---- Original Message -----

From: mchao@tpna.com

To: hiroshi.kobayashi@aiklaw.co.jp

Sent: Thursday, November 03, 2005 7:27 AM

Subject: 2861 US0P/P01-0291 US

Examiner Li phoned and objected to claims 26 and 27 because the amino acid sequences are not the same and would overly enlarge the scope of the search etc.

He requested an election of species as to the sequences.

Attached is my proposed reply.

Best regards,

2001 UOUT/TUI-UZYI UO rage 2 01 2

mark

Mark Chao, Ph.D., J.D.

Intellectual Property Counsel

phone 1-847-383-3372

Intellectual Property Department

facsimile 1-847-383-3409

Takeda Pharmaceuticals North America, Inc.

475 Half Day Road

Lincolnshire, Illinois 60069 USA

This message may contain confidential information, client-attorney communication and/or attorney work product. If you received this message in error, please notify the sender by return e-mail and delete this message from your system as soon as possible, thank you.

<<2861 us0p SuppElec.doc>>

## ###

This message is for the designated recipient only and may contain privileged or confidential information. If you have received it in error, please notify the sender immediately and delete the original. Any other use of the email by you is prohibited.

###